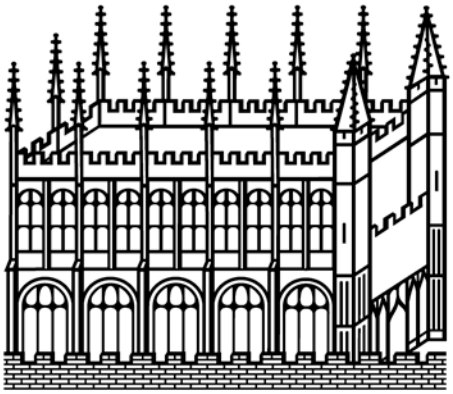


Bodleian Libraries

UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks

This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.

Dr. Prager

30181 e 14

A COMPENDIUM

OF THE

COMPARATIVE GRAMMAR

OF THE

INDO-EUROPEAN, SANSKRIT, GREEK AND LATIN LANGUAGES.

BY

AUGUST SCHLEICHER.

TRANSLATED FROM THE THIRD GERMAN EDITION

BY

HERBERT BENDALL, M.A.
CHR. COLL. CAMB.

PART II.

LONDON:
TRÜBNER & CO., 57 AND 59, LUDGATE HILL.

1877.

All rights reserved.

HERTFORD:
STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

II. MORPHOLOGY.

A. ROOTS AND STEMS.

PAGE

§ 80. **The form of the Indo-European word.**
All Indo-European words originally of one form . . . 161

§ 81. Root-formation.
The different forms of root; transposition of vowel *a* in roots 164

§ 82. Stem-formation.
1. Stems from unmodified root 166
2. Stems formed by means of suffixes 166
Primary and secondary suffixes 167
3. Composition 168

1. The formation of derived verb-stems.

§ 83. Derived verb-stems in general; distinction between stem-verbs and derived-verbs 171

§ 84. Verb-stems in origl. *-ya-* (*-a-ya-*).
Indo-European 173
Sanskrit 174
Greek (verbs in *-εω*, *-οω*, *-αω*) 176
Latin (verbs in *-ā-*, *-ē-*, *-ī-*) 177

PAGE

§ 85. Noun-stems used as verb-stems, without change.
Sanskrit 180
Greek 180
Latin 183
§ 86. Verb-stems, formed by reduplicating the root and adding *-sa-*, except in the present *-s-*.
Sanskrit 184

2. Those noun-stems most closely allied to verb-stems (participles and infinitives), etc.

§ 87. I. The root without suffix is at the same time a noun-stem.
Indo-European 185
Sanskrit (infinitive) 185
Greek (infinitive of the compound aorist) 186
Latin 187
§ 88. II. Stems with suffix *-a-*.
Indo-European 187
Sanskrit (infinitive) 187
Greek 189
Latin 189
§ 88a. III. Stems with suffix *-i-*.
Indo-European 190
Sanskrit 190
Greek 191
Latin 191
88b. IV. Stems with suffix *-u-*.
Indo-European 191
Sanskrit 191
Greek 191
Latin 192
§ 89. V. Stems with suffix *-ya-*.
1. *-ya-* as a primary suffix 193
Indo-European 193
Sanskrit (part. necessit.) 193
Greek 194

PAGE

Latin 194
2. *-ya-* as a secondary suffix 195
Sanskrit (participia necessit. in *-tavya-*, *-anīya-*) . . . 195
Greek (part. in *-τέο-*) 197
Latin 197
Note 2.—Part. nec. in *-endo-* 198

§ 90. VI. Stems with suffix *-va-* (*-van-*).
Indo-European 200
Sanskrit 200
Greek 200
Latin 200

§ 91. VII. Stems with suffix *-ma-*, and suffixes which have *-ma-* as their first element (*-man-*, *-ma-na-*, *-ma-nt-*).
Indo-European 203
Sanskrit (*-ma-*, *-man-*, *-mant-*, *-min-*) 203
Greek (*-μο-*, *-μον-*, *-μεν-*, *-μονη-*, *-μῑν-*, *-ματ-*) . . . 204
Latin (*-mo-*, *-men-*, *-mon-*, *-mento-*, *-mōnio-*) 205
Participial suffix *-ma-na-* 206
Indo-European 206
Sanskrit (part. med. and pass. in *-māna-*, *-āna-*). . . . 206
Greek (part. med., inf.) 207
Latin (2 p. pl. med.-pass.) 209

§ 92. VIII. Stems with suffix origl. *-ra-*.
Indo-European 210
Sanskrit 210
Greek 210
Latin 211

§ 93. IX. Stems with suffix *-an-*.
Sanskrit 211
Greek 212
Latin 212

§ 93a. X. Stems with suffix *-ana-*.
Indo-European 212
Sanskrit 212
Greek (infin. in *-εναι*, *ειν*) 213

PAGE
Latin 214
§ 94. XI. Stems with suffix *-na-*.
Sanskrit 214
Greek 215
Latin 215
Suff. *-na-* forming past part. pass. 215
Indo-Eur. 215
Sanskrit 215
Greek 215
Latin 216
§ 95. XII. Stems with suffix *-ni-*.
Indo-European 216
Sanskrit (infin.) 216
Greek 216
Latin 217
§ 95a. XIII. Stems with suffix *-nu-*.
§ 96. XIV. Stems with suffix *-ta-*; past part. pass.
Indo-European 218
Sanskrit 218
Greek 219
Latin 220
Suffixes whose first element is *-ta-* (*-tāti-*, *-tat-*, *-tana-*) . 221
§ 97. XV. Stems with suffixes *-tar-*, *-tra-*.
Sanskrit (n. agentis, part. fut.) 223
Greek (*-τερ-*, *-τηρ-*, *-τορ-*, *-τορο-*, *-τρια-*, *-τριδ-*, *-τρο-*, *-θρο-*, *-τλο-*, *-τλη-*, *-θλο-*, *-θλη-*) 224
Latin (part. fut. in *-tūro-*; secondary formations of *-tar-* by means of *-ya-* and *-īc-*) 226
Latin suffix *-bro-* 227
§ 98. XVI. Stems with suffix *-ti-*.
Indo-European 228
Sanskrit (inf., gerunds in *-tya-*, *-ya-*) 228
Greek (shortening to *-τ-*, secondary formation into *-σια-*) 229
Latin (*-t-*, *-tio*, *-tiōn-*) 230
§ 99. XVII. Stems with suffix *-tu-*.
Indo-European 231

PAGE

Sanskrit (inf. in *-tum*, ger. in *-tvā*, part. necess. in *-tva-*) 231
Greek (*-τυ-*, *-συνη*) 233
Latin (supine; suff. *-tuo-*, *-tūti-*, *-tūdon-*, *-tūdin-*) . . 233

§ 100. XVIII. Stems with suffix *-dhi-*.
Sanskrit (inf. in *-dhyāi*) 234
Greek (inf. in *-σθαι*) 235

§ 101. XIX. Stems with suffix *-ant-*, *-nt-*; partic. act.
Indo-European 235
Sanskrit 236
Greek 237
Latin 237

§ 102. XX. Stems with suffix *-as-*.
Indo-European 238
Sanskrit (inf.) 238
Greek 239
Latin 240

§ 103. XXI. Stems with suffix *-ka-*.
Sanskrit 245
Greek 245
Latin 245

3. Formation of Comparative and Superlative Stems.

COMPARATIVE STEMS.

§ 104. 1. Suffix origl. *-yans-*.
Indo-European 246
Sanskrit 246
Greek 247
Latin 247

§ 105. 2. Suffixes *-tara-* and *-ra-*.
Indo-European 248
Sanskrit 248
Greek 249
Latin 249

SUPERLATIVE STEMS.

§ 106. 1. Suffix *-ta-*.
Indo-European 250

PAGE
Sanskrit 250
Greek (*-το-*, *-τατο-*) 251
Latin 251
§ 107. 2. Suffix *-ma-*.
Sanskrit 252
Greek 252
Latin 252
§ 108. 3. Suffix *-tama-*.
Indo-European 252
Sanskrit 252
Latin 252

4. Stems of the Numerals.

CARDINAL-STEMS.

§ 109. Simple numerals 1–10 254
§ 110. Numerals 11–19 256
§ 111. Numerals 20–90 258
§ 112. Numerals 100–1000 259

ORDINAL-STEMS.

§ 113. Numerals 1–10 260
Numerals 11–10 262
Numerals 20–90 262
Numerals 100–1000 267

II. MORPHOLOGY.

A. ROOTS AND STEMS.

THE FORM OF INDO-EUROPEAN WORDS. § 80.

The Indo-European language is one of the highest morphological regularity, since, besides the adjunction of sounds indicating relativity, it is also capable of flexion, that is, of regular variation of the root itself for the purpose of expressing relativity; this variation of the root consists in the step-raising of its vowel (§ 2). The addition of sounds expressing relativity is found at the end only of a root, never at its beginning (the augment is an originally independent word, which only coalesces with the verb, and which can therefore disappear without detracting from the force of the word). Every Indo-European word actually employed in the language has a sound expressing relativity after the root, which, moreover, can also be reduplicated, e.g. *da-dā-mi* (I give): naked roots do not appear in Indo-European as words (secondary loss of sounds expressing relativity naturally does not come under consideration here).

The unique exception occurs in the vocative of those nouns which possess no stem-formative-element besides their case-suffix, as e.g. stem *vāk-* (speech, √*vak*, speak), nom. sg. *vāk-s*, gen. *vāk-as*, etc., but voc. *vāk*. The vocative is, however, no real word, no element of a sentence, but a word which has

§ 80. assumed the form of an interjection, a gesture translated into sound. Very rarely (and even then due to relatively secondary processes) are relativity-sounds found in the root itself. This happens in the present form, as e.g. Gk. *λαμβάνω*, √*λαβ* (*ἔ-λαβ-ον*), *μ* is here a relativity-sound of the present; Lat. *iungo*, √*iug* (cf. *iug-um*), etc. The earlier forms had here also, probably, the nasal after the root-termination, v. post. 'Conjugation.' From this present-stem with medial nasal the nasalization has spread further to noun-stems (e.g. Gk. *τύμπ--avo-ν* timbrel, √*τυπ* strike; Lat. *iunc-tu-s*, *iunc-tura*, √*iug*, etc.).

It is, therefore, a distinctive characteristic of the Indo-European language, that all words belonging to it have one and the same morphological construction; a regularly variable root and a regularly variable relativity-sound affixed thereto. The morphological formula for all Indo-European words is therefore $R^x s^x$ (v. Introd. II.).

§ 81. Root-formation. The earliest component parts of the Indo-European words are the roots. By 'root' we generally understand the meaning-sound, the sound that conveys the force of the word in question (*as* 'to be' is e.g. the root of *as-mi* I am, *as-ti* he is, etc.). But the stem- and word-formative suffixes also in Indo-European have arisen from originally independent roots by coalescence with other roots. Thus every Indo-European word may be treated as a whole which has gradually grown out of several roots, at the least out of two; of these roots one (the first) is the root of the word (in the narrower sense of the word 'root' in which it is generally used), and bears the meaning unaided, whilst the others have sunk to the subordinate position of relativity-suffixes to this chief-root, and have become welded on to it; e.g. *as-mi* (I am), √*as* with meaning 'be'; the √*ma*, here weakened as a suffix to *mi*, expresses the relation of the 1st pers. (*ma* as an independent root means 'measure,' 'think,'

'man,' 'I'); *as-ti* (he is) $\sqrt{as}+\sqrt{ta}$ 'that' dem., 'he'; *bhara-ti* (he bears), $\sqrt{bhar}$ (bear) $+\sqrt{a}$, here become a suffix, a root of demonstrative function, and *ta* (as in *as-ti*); *vāk-s* (speech n. sg.), $\sqrt{vak}$ (speak), $+\sqrt{sa}$ demonstrative, here shortened to *s*, etc. In more simply constructed languages we can see the early steps still preserved, steps which we must pre-suppose in Indo-European (e.g. in the words adduced forms *as ma, as ta, bhar a ta, vak sa*). Since the suffixes of the Indo-European language arise thus from roots originally independent, it becomes clear why the suffixes, as regards step-formation, are treated in precisely the same way as the chief-roots (e.g. *bhar--ā-mi* 'I bear,' with *a* of stem-formative sf. raised to *ā*, beside *bhar-a-ti* 'he bears,' without step-formation; *ta-nau-ti* 'he stretches,' beside *ta-nu-masi* 'we stretch,' etc.). The exact formula of the Indo-European word is therefore $R^x\ s^x$. We shall now treat of chief-roots, meaning-sounds, alone. § 81.

We have not hitherto any accurate investigation into the laws of root-formation in Indo-European. What sound-combinations occur in the roots of the Indo-European? Could roots change from one vowel-scale to another at a date as early as that of the Indo-European original language? What extension of meaning is permitted by a root, and in what cases must we assume original roots phonetically identical but nevertheless distinct? Several other similar questions hitherto unanswered might be proposed in this place.

Meaning-sounds or roots (chief-roots) are generally separable from the words which they now underlie. The Indo-European roots seem in the first period of the life of the original language to have possessed a sound-form still simpler than that shown by roots existing in the actual language, cf. e.g. $\sqrt{yu\text{-}g}$ beside *yu* (join), *ma-t* beside *ma* (measure), etc. In such cases what we see is probably the welding of a second root on to the first. Original reduplication also appears, e.g. *ka-k* (cook), *gi-g* (live). The origin of such secondary root-formations is in a great many

§ 81. cases due to the cohesion of the root and the addition which originally formed the present stem, e.g. √*man* (think) from *ma*, *gan* (be born) from *ga*, *bhandh* (bind) from *bhadh*, etc.; the nasal originally characterizes the present stem only. Hence we divide roots into primary and secondary.

It is an invariable rule that Indo-European roots are monosyllabic.

There is no distinction, as regards form, between the so-called verbal-roots (roots conveying a conception) and the so-called pronominal-roots (roots expressing relativity); the roots *i*, *ka*, *ta*, *ya*, e.g. are pronominal- as well as verbal-roots (*i* demonstrative, go; *ka* interrogative, be sharp; *ta* demonstrative, stretch; cf. Beitr. zur vergl. sprachforschung, ii. p. 92 sqq. 'wurzeln auf *a* im Indogermanischen,' by A. Schleicher. We get the root in its fundamental-form when we have taken from a given word all sounds expressing relativity and their possible influence upon the radical sounds (a process generally easy, but sometimes scarcely possible), and reduced the root-vowel to its fundamental-vowel, whenever it appears in a raised form in the word, e.g. *da* is the root of *da-dā-mi* (I give), *vak* of *vāk-s* (speech), *div* of *daiv-a-s* (shining, heavenly, God), *dyu* = *div* of *dyau-s* (heaven), *su* (bear, beget) of *su-nu-s* (son), *ta* of *ta-m* (him), etc.

Indo-European roots may be formed in any way provided they are monosyllabic. The following are the sound-combinations of the root:—

1. Vowel, that is, accurately speaking, spiritus lenis+vowel, e.g. *a* (dem. pron.), *i* (go), *u* (Sk. enjoy oneself, favour, Sclav., Lith., and Lat. ind-uere, ex-uere).

2. Consonant+vowel, e.g. *da* (give), *bhi* (fear), *bhu* (be).

3. Vowel+consonant, e.g. *ad* (eat), *idh* (kindle), *us* (burn).

4. Consonant+vowel+consonant, e.g. *pat* (fly, fall), *vid* (see), *bhugh* (bend).

5. Two consonants+vowel, e.g. *sta* (stand), *pri* (love), *kru* (hear).

6. Vowel + two consonants, e.g. *ardh* (wax), *ark* (shine; cele- § 81.
brate).

7. Two consonants + vowel + consonant, e.g. *star* (strew), *stigh* (ascend).

8. Consonant + vowel + two consonants, e.g. *dark* (see), *vart* (turn).

9. Two consonants + vowel + two consonants, e.g. *skand* (scandere).

In the case of roots of the form consonant + *a* + consonant, or *a* + consonant, even when these forms arise through step-formation from *u* and *i*, there occurs frequently a transposition of the sounds, so that *a* comes to be final, e.g. *gan* and *gna* (know, be born); *mar* and *mra* (die); *ghar* and *ghra* (shine, be yellow or green); *par* and *pra* (fill); *ak* and *ka* (be sharp); *i*, raised to *ai*, and *ya* (go); *hu* raised to *hau*, *hav*, and *hva* (call), etc. Likewise *div* and *dyu* (shine).

Note 1.—Transposition of consonants such as is assumed by Alb. Kühn, über Wurzelvariation durch Metathesis, Bonn, 1868, e.g. in *vid* (see) and *div* (shine), Sk. *paç* (bind), origl. *pak*, and Lat. *cap* (take), etc., I cannot consider proved.

Note 2.—In a complete grammar of Indo-European this chapter ought to contain a full list not only of those roots which can be proved to be Indo-European, but also of those which are peculiar to individual divisions or families (fundamental languages) of the Indo-European language.

Note 3.—Hindu grammar, which is in this respect still followed by many European philologists, assumes no verbal-roots in *a*. Hindu grammarians mark roots ending in *a* either (1) in the raised form (e.g. *dhā* put, *dā* give, instead of *dha*, *da*), or (2) give to the root final *n* and *y*, which arise from the formation of the present stem, and therefore originally belonged to a suffix (e.g. *ǵan* be born, instead of *ǵa*; *hvē* cry, instead of *hva*, *hu*; *rāi* bark, instead of *ra*), or (3) mark them with *ō*, which obviously does no more than indicate certain peculiarities of these roots in forming their tense-stems, since in really existing forms *ō* nowhere appears (e.g. *çō* sharpen, for *ça*, *aç*). *Cf.* Beitr. ii. 92 sqq.

§ 82. Stem-formation. From roots arise word-stems (themes), i.e. that part of a word which remains after we have taken away the terminations of conjugation and declension.

Stems are formed:

1. By the bare root raised or not. Since the root vowel occupies a certain step in the sound-scale, it may always appear as the substratum of a certain relation, and thus even by itself express a relation. This often happens in the case of verbs, e.g. *ai-*, *i-*, present-stem and root (go), 1 sg. *ai-mi*, 1 pl. *i-masi*; *as-*, present-stem and root (be), e.g. 1 sg. *as-mi*, 3 sg. *as-ti*, etc. This kind of stem-formation is less common in the case of nouns, e.g. n. sg. *dyau-s*, loc. *div-i*; *dyau-*, a raised-form from *dyu=div* (shine), is here a noun-stem (heaven), and likewise a root; *vāk-s* (speech), stem *vāk-*, is a step-form from √*vak* (speak), etc. The expression of relativity by means of step-formation of the root-vowel is symbolical. Moreover the reduplication of the root (with or without simultaneous step-formation), for the purpose of expressing relativity, is of very early date, and, like the simple root, suffices to form a stem, e.g. stem *da-da-* in *da-dā-mi*, 1 sg. pres.; *da-da-masi*, 1 pl. pres., √*da* (give).

2. By additions made to the end of a simple or reduplicated root whatever step-formation it may occupy. These additions were (as we remarked in § 81) originally independent roots, which, at an earlier period of development in the life of the language, when the language consisted of roots alone, came to be joined to other roots as defining elements; these roots expressing relation gradually lost their independence, and became welded on to those roots which they helped to define more accurately, e.g. *daiv-a*, n. sg. *daiva-s* (diuos, deus), √*div* raised *daiv*, +*a*; *bhāra-ya-*, causative-stem fr. √*bhar* (*bhāraya-ti* he makes to bear), cf. *a* (pron. demonstr.), *ya* (relat.); *vak-ta-*, n. sg. masc. *vak-ta-s* (dictus), √*vak*+*ta*, cf. √*ta* (pron. dem.); *vi(d)vid-vant-*, pf. part. act. of reduplicated √*vid* (see)+*vant*, etc. Most of these stem-formative elements can be traced as

roots of general and weakened function, that is, as pronominal roots (thus e.g. *a, i, u, ya, ta, ka,* etc.). § 82.

Note.—By a hyphen - we indicate that the element with which it is used is always in that very place joined to another. Stem-formative suffixes are accordingly to be known by - at the beginning and end, word-formative sff. by - at the beginning (e.g. *vark-a-s* with sff. *-a-* and *-s*). The roots may, we think, be left uncharacterized; it would perhaps be more correct to write them with - at the end (e.g. *vark-*), but by leaving them thus uncharacterized we wish to distinguish them from those stems which may coincide with them in sound-form.

These are the methods of stem-formation from roots. The language, however, did not remain stationary, but further stems began to be developed from these stems which were sprung directly from roots. Stems of the former kind we call primary stems, and suffixes which are used for their formation primary suffixes; stems of the latter kind, which presuppose other stems for their formation, we call secondary stems, and the suffixes used for their formation secondary suffixes. The latter partly coincide in form with the primary suffixes. In the case of verbs, the same suffixes are added to the derived verbal-stems as to the underived, the verbal-stem being equivalent to a root, whether it be derived or primitive: it is, therefore, right to count all suffixes which are joined immediately to the end of verbal-stems (forming participles, nomina actionis, nomina agentis) as primary suffixes; e.g. *-nt-* (*-ant-*) in *bhārayant-*, pres. part. act. causative stem, is no less a primitive suffix than in *bharant-*, pres. part. act. of the stem-verb. On the other hand, comparative- and superlative-suffixes, diminutive-formations, etc., which presuppose complete noun-stems, are secondary, e.g. Lat. *dīu-īnu-s* stem *dīuo-* (dīuos); *facil-ior* stem *fac-ili-*, √*fac; doct-ior-* stem *doct-o-*, √*doc;* whence again comes the stem *doct-is-simo-*, in which form *-is-* is a comparative-suffix (cf. *doct-ius*), and *-simo-* = *-timo-*, f.f. *-tama-*, the compounded superlative suffix; the stem *doc-t-is-si-mo-* has thus

§ 82. four stem-formative elements after the root. Moreover, vowel-raising may be combined with secondary stem-formation, e.g. Sk. stem *dāiv-ika-* (n. sg. masc. *dāivika-s* godlike) stem *dēvá-*, origl. *daiva-* (n. sg. *dēvá-s*, origl. *daiva-s* god).

The identity with pronominal roots of most elements used as stem-formative suffixes, including the most common ones, *ta*, *ya*, *ka*, etc., arises from the circumstance that this kind of root (i.e. a root whose originally more concrete meaning has sunk into a more general one, so that its meaning has been reduced to a relation), by bearing a general meaning, has become serviceable for the more accurate definition of other roots which convey more concrete meanings.

A further secondary means of stem-formation—one which is essentially distinct from those already mentioned—consists in—

3. Composition of word-stems to form a new word-stem. Composition is much employed in Indo-European languages. (Cf. Ferd. Justi, über die zusammensetzung der nomina in den Indog. sprachen. Göttingen, 1861.)

Stem-formation by attachment of relation-elements is distinct from composition in that it originated in the period of the growing language, whereas composition does not occur till the language is actually formed, presupposing, as it does, ready-made word-stems as its materials. Confluence or combination of words is likewise to be separated from true composition: in the case of the former words (i.e. elements of a sentence provided with terminations of case and person) become welded together, while the latter compounds word-stems so as to form a new stem.

Naturally this combination has not occurred till a later period in particular languages, whereas composition must perhaps be ascribed even to the Indo-European original language (the archaic stems *svastar-* sister, *svakura-* father-in-law, e.g. are probably compounded; so, too, must we assign to the compound stems of the aor. and fut. a date as early as that of the original language).

§ 82. Prepositions and the augment before the verb form the commonest examples of combination or coalition of words once independent in our languages; they are adverbs which have grown on, i.e. they were originally cases, e.g. *abs-tineo* from *abs* and *teneo*; *abs*, like *ex*, etc., seems to be a gen. case; the looseness of the connexion shows itself in all cases, e.g. *ἐκ-πίπτω* beside *ἐξ-έ-πεσον*, etc. Yet we find combination elsewhere also, e.g. Lat. *quamuis*, *quamobrem*, etc.; German *frankenland* (*franken* is gen. pl.), *wolfsmilch* (*wolfs* is gen. sg.), etc. Here the accent is the only mark of the combination.

True composition has the power of expressing a relation; it can give the new word a relation which is foreign to the component parts taken separately, and which originates only in and through their composition; e.g. *μακρό-χειρ*, *longi-manus*, i.e. 'whose hands are long, long-handed': here the possessive relation belongs to the composition; *λογο-γράφο-ς* 'word-writing' =*λόγους γράφων*; *iu-dic-* (iudex)=*ius dicens* 'indicating, saying justice,' etc. In the latter instances the former element of the compound acts as a case, though it has no case-suffix. A fresh relation of this kind can never be produced by combination; for combination is nothing but varied and facilitated utterance —nothing but union, by means of a common accent, of words previously separate; it cannot therefore have anything in common with stem-formation.

An exhaustive statement of Indo-European stem-formation does not lie within the range of this compendium, since it is intended to embrace only what is indispensable for beginners in comparative philology. The science of stem-formation is moreover full of difficulties, and requires in parts a more detailed discussion than can be contained in a work which is confined to the narrowest limits possible. Of this wide range we select therefore only a few parts, which we shall now proceed to discuss, viz.: 1. derivative verbal-stems; 2. noun-stems which are most nearly connected with the verb, i.e. participles and in-

§ 82. finitives, and a few other noun-stems which are allied to these, or seem to be otherwise noteworthy; 3. comparative- and superlative-stems; 4. stems of cardinal- and ordinal-numbers. The last section, although of subordinate value for the explanation of the construction of language, is appended on account of the high interest of the numerals from other points of view. Hence under this last head we pass over the morphological arrangement, and direct our attention exclusively to the function, by discussing the separate numerals one by one irrespective of their phonetic expression.

Note.—It is obvious that here, in the chapter on morphology, if we had wished to be consistent, no regard should have been paid to the functions of stems, and that, since stems are not yet words, no distinction should have been made between verbal-stems and noun-stems. Likewise, the treatment of stem-formation should include the stem-forms of tenses and moods as well as all other stem-forms. The formation of verb-stems (in the widest sense of the word) does not, of course, belong to the statement of word-formation (conjugation), in which only the subject of person-terminations is to be treated, because the latter are the only elements which make the verb-stem a real member of a sentence, a word. However, in order not to divide the subject-matter in a way hitherto unusual, thereby rendering this work difficult to be used by students accustomed to earlier systems, we determine to leave the theory of tense-stems and mood-elements to the section 'Word-formation' (conjugation), and under 'noun-stems' (in Part II.) to refer now and then to similarly formed verbal-stems.

Hitherto we have no thoroughly scientific arrangement of Indo-European stem-forms. As regards Part II. of our fragmentary exposition of Indo-European stem-formations, in which we shall have to produce at least a fair number of stem-formative suffixes, we shall for the present follow the example of G. Curtius (De nominum Graecorum formatione, Berlin, 1842) in adopting a phonetic principle of arrangement; that is to say, we shall treat successively (1) stems without suffixes; (2) the simplest vowel-suffixes; and (3) suffixes having one or more consonants. Under the last head the suffixes *ya* and *va* will come first; after them suffixes with so-called liquids; and, finally, those whose chief element is a momentary sound,

to which has been added the suffix *as*. Compound suffixes should strictly form the last division and be treated separately; however, since the question whether a given suffix is simple or compound cannot always be answered with certainty, and since, moreover, compound suffixes often very closely resemble simple ones in function and employment, we here treat compound suffixes under their first elements. § 82.

1. Formation of Derived Verbal-Stems. § 83.

On derived verb-stems generally.

Derived verb-stems, though presupposing noun-stems, are here treated before the latter, because, like primary verb-stems and roots, they frequently underlie noun-stems.

All verbs which possess no stem-formative elements, except those which serve for the formation of the tense-stems, have the form of stem-verbs; but those verbs which, in other forms than the present, show besides the root such elements as were not originally used for the formation of present- or other tense-stems, have the form of derived verbs.

At later periods of language-development, present-stem formative elements easily become united with the verbal-root so closely, that they even remain in forms other than those of the present tense, e.g. *iu-n-g-o*, √*iug*, where *n* is the present infix; yet perf. is *iu-n-c-si* for **iuc-si*, even *iu-n-c-tu-s* for **iuc-tu-s*, cf. *iug-u-m:* a verb does not however become in any way a derived one by this union.

Intensive verbs in Sanskrit and Zend must be considered as closely akin to verbs which are reduplicated in their present- or aorist-stems; as we do not, therefore, hold them to be derived, in the stricter sense of the term (they show no constant additional element), we cannot deal with them in this place, but shall do so later on where we discuss 'present-stem-formation.'

It cannot be denied that sometimes verbs which are obviously derived may assume the form of primary verbs, *e.g.*

§ 83. Sk. *kršṇa-ti* (behave like *kršṇa-s*), from subst. *Kršṇa-s* (proper n.); Goth. *salti-th* (he salts), pf. *saisalt*, from subst. *salt* (salt), whilst at others stem-verbs appear in the form of derived verbs, as e.g. Lat. *habe-t*, Goth. *habai-th* (3 sg. pres.), Lat. *habē--bo* (fut.), Goth. *habai-da* (pf.), which we can hardly consider derived, is conjugated just like decidedly derived-verbs, e.g. Lat. *mone-t*, f.f. *mānaya-ti* (causes to think), fut. *monē-bo*, √*man* (think), Lat. *men* (cf. Lat. *me-min-i*, primary verb from same root), stem of causative verb *mānaya-*; Goth. *veihai-th* (hallows), pf. *veihai-da* from *veih-s* (holy). In fact the forms of undoubted stem-verbs and those of clearly derived-verbs are so intermingled in certain of the existing languages, that from a purely morphological point of view a sharp and complete distinction between primary and derived verbal-stems is impossible, and not unfrequently it is still doubtful to which class a given verb belongs. Certain tense-stems often have the forms of derived-verbs, whilst others show those of the stem-verbs, e.g. Lat. *vidē-mus* (pres.) beside *vīdi-mus* (pf.), etc.; v. 'Conjugation.'

Since we are here considering the form only, not the function of the words, we can arrange derived verb-stems only according to stem-formative elements, not according to the relations which they express. Hence we speak of stem-formation by means of *ya*, etc., not of intensive, causative, etc., verb-stems. We place first those formations which can be proved most archaic, and let follow in order those which occur in particular languages only of our family, and which must therefore in all likelihood, be considered as later formations.

It is often hard to pronounce with certainty what is the next underlying form in the case of derived verb-stems. We could not venture to decide off-hand whether, e.g. Sk. *bhārāyā-mi*, Gk. *φορέω-(μι)*, stem *bhāraya-*, Gk. *φορεγε-*, is formed by step-formation and by sf. *-ya-* from verb-stem Sk. *bhára-*, Gk. *φέρε-*, in Sk. *bhára-ti*, Gk. *φέρε-(τ)ι* (3 sg. pres.), or by means of sf.

-ya- from a substantive stem Sk. *bhāra-*, Gk. *φόρο-* (n. sg. Sk. § 83. *bhắra-s*, Gk. *φόρο-ς*).

Note.—The formation of the present-stem has been considered as the formation of a derived verb whenever it expresses an evident relation, as e.g. the passive or inchoative. This, however, is not admissible, were it only for the reason, that originally every kind of present-stem-formation represented a distinct relation. If this were not so, all verbs would exhibit one and the same present-stem-form. Besides there is no doubt that we count as 'derived verb-stems' only such formations as are not confined to the present-stem; and it would, moreover, be impossible to distinguish verbs as stem-verbs and derived-verbs.

Verbal-stems in original *-ya-* (*-a-ya-*) with root-vowel raised to first step, when formed from verbal-stems. § 84.

Verbal-stems in non-radical *-ya-* are found in all Indo-European languages, and must therefore be ascribed to a period as early as that of the original language (their function is manifold, especially causative, transitive, but also durative and intransitive). They naturally lean to verbal-stems and nominal-stems. The formative-element *-aya-* is probably to be broken up into *-a-ya-*, *a* being the final sound of the fundamental nominal- or verbal-stem, while *ya* is a very commonly used element in stem-formation (cf. pronominal √*ya*, of rel. and dem. functions). The root-vowel is regularly raised a step.

Indo-European original language. Only one kind of such verbs, and of this only a few forms can be traced, esp. the pres. (and what is akin to it), e.g. 3 sg. pres. *bhāraya-ti* (=Sk. *bhāráya-ti*, Gk. **φορεγε(τ)ι*, i.e. *φορεῖ*; in Sk. with causative, in Gk. with durative function, from a stem *bhāra-*, *φορο-*, origl. √ *bhar*, Gk. *φερ* ferre); further future *bhāraya-sya-ti* (Sk. *bhārayi-šyá-ti*, Gk. *φορή-σει*=**φορεγε-σγε-τι*), and lastly the compound aorist *a-bhāraya-sam* (*ἐ-φόρη-σα*). So too *sāda-ya-ti* (he places)=Sk. *sādá-ya-ti*, Goth. *sat-yi-th*, √*sad* (sit); *vaida-ya-ti* (foretells)=Sk. *vēdáya-ti* (id.), Goth. (*fair-*)*veiteith* (looks to) for **veit-yi-th*, √*vid* (see, know), etc.

§ 84. The correspondence between Gk. and Sk. makes it not unlikely that formations such as e.g. *maran-ya-ti* (dies, durative) from an abstract noun, n. sg. *marana-m* (whose final *a*, as often happens, has dropped out before sf. *ya*, √ *mar*, die), were not foreign to the origl. lang. In the formation of the remaining tense-forms languages do not agree. Probably the simple aorist was not formed at all, and the perfect expressed by periphrasis.

Sanskrit. E.g. *bhāráya-ti*, 3 sg. pres. causative vb. √*bhar*, either belonging to a noun-stem *bhāra-* (load), *bhara-* (bearing; or the act of bearing), or to a verb-stem *bhara-* (*bhára-ti* he bears); *sādáya-ti*, in the same way fr. √*sad* (sit), cf. stem *sāda-* (m. placing down, setting); *vēdáya-ti* (makes to know) similarly fr. √ *vid* (see, know), cf. *vēda-* (m. knowledge, holy writ); *bōdháya-ti* (makes to know), √*budh* (know), cf. *bōdha-*, pres.-stem and noun-stem, *bōdha-s* (knowledge, instruction). Roots in *-ar* often have no step-formation, e.g. *dāráya-* and *daráya-*, √ *dar* (burst, split); *vāráya-* and *varáya-*, √ *var* (cover, choose). Further, before two consonants the step-formn. does not take place, e.g. *kalpáya-*, √ *kalp* (be in order; *kalpa-*, adj. fitted, subst. m. order); indeed we actually find weakened root-syllables, e.g. *grbháya-*, √ *grabh* (grasp, akin to *grbhá-s*, gripe); *mrdáya-*, √*mard* (grind, both these examples belong to the more archaic language). Elsewhere also unraised *a* is sometimes found, e.g. *damáya-*, √ *dam* (be tame, tame; cf. *dama-s*, the act of taming, breaking in), etc. Roots in *i*, *u*, have the 2nd step, e.g. *nāyá-ya-ti*, √ *ni* (lead); *çrāv̥á-ya-ti*, √ *çru* (hear). The perf. of these verb-stems is periphrastically formed by means of an abstract-form in *ā* and the perf. of an auxiliary verb, e.g. *vēdayā́-ćakāra*, lit. 'notionem feci'; the aorist does not belong to these stems in *-aya-*, but was formed from the reduplicated root. This reduplication has the force of a causal function, which may be taken as a step-formation of the active, e.g. *á-vīvid-am*, pres. *vēdáyā-mi*; other forms of these verbs lose *ya*, thus the past formed from the future (the so-called conditional),

e.g. *á-vēd-i-šyam*, stem *vēdáya-*, etc. This belongs, however, rather to Indian special-grammar, as being peculiar to Sk. § 84.

Amongst stems clearly formed from nouns are *yōktrá-ya-ti* (binds round, embraces), noun-stem *yōktra-* (ntr. band); *tulá--ya-ti* (weighs), stem *tula-*, n. sg. *tulā́* (fem. balance, scales), etc.

But before the *-ya-* the final *-a-* of the stem is not seldom lengthened to *ā* (v. supr. § 15, 2, a), e.g. *vāšpā-ya-tē* (weeps), stem *vāšpa-* (tear), *lōhitā-ya-ti* (reddens), stem *lōhita-* (red), *açvā-yá-ti* (wishes for horses), stem *áçva-* (horse), etc.; cf. *rāǵā-ya-ti* (behaves like a king), stem *rāǵan-* (n. sg. *rā́ǵā* king), thus accompanied by loss of final *n* from the underlying noun-stem. Similar lengthening in the case of *i* and *u* before *y* occurs (cf. § 15, 2, a), e.g. *patī-yá-ti* (desires a husband), stem *páti-* (husband), *asū-yá-ti* (snarls, is angry), stem *ásu-* (breath, spirit).

The *a* also is weakened to *i*, and then *i* is lengthened to *ī*, e.g. *putrī-yá-ti* (filium cupit), stem *putra-* (son).

Moreover the stem-termination drops off altogether, e.g. *putrakām-ya-ti* (desires a son), stem *putrá-kāma-* (desiring sons, children; *putrá-s* son, *kā́ma-s* wish, love). Here we must esp. mention the verbs in *-anya* which occur in the earliest Sanskrit (the Vēdas): they are formed from abstract nouns in *-ana-* (n. sg. *-ana-m*, ntr.), e.g. *ǩaraṇ-yá-ti* (he goes), stem *ǩáraṇa-* (going) √*ǩar* (go); *bhuraṇ-yá-ti* (quivers, is in motion), stem *bhuraṇa-* (adj. active), √*bhur* (quiver, move rapidly). Cf. Gk. examples such as *μαραίνει* (makes to wither away), i.e. *maranya-ti*, √*mar* origl. (die).

To stems in *s*, *-ya-* is added immediately, e.g. *tapas-yá-ti* (chastises himself), stem *tápas-* (mortification); *namas-yá-ti* (worships), stem *námas-* (worship). Through the analogy of such forms arose a denominative-form in *-sya-*, which comes into use also where there is no noun-stem in *-as-*. In other than present forms, generally, the *y* only remains (e.g. fut. *namasy-išyá-ti*), yet this *y* also often disappears (*namas-išyá-ti*),

§ 84. so that these stems then coincide with those to be treated in § 85.

It is difficult to explain the suffix *-paya-*, which is added regularly to verbal roots in *a*, more rarely to other roots also, and further to monosyllabic, and also less frequently to other noun-stems in *a*; in function it corresponds perfectly to *-aya-*, i.e. *-ya-*. Before this sf. *a* is regularly lengthened to *ā*, or raised a step, e.g. *dā-payá-ti*, 3 sg. pres. caus. vb. √*da* (give); *satyā-payá-ti* (speaks truth), st. *satyá-* (true); *ar-payá-ti*, caus. √*ar* (rise, go); *ǵña-payá-ti* (makes to know), √*ǵña* (learn)= *ǵan*, origl. *gan*; also others show *a* instead of regular *ā*; hence fms. like *ǵāpayá-ti*, caus. √*ǵi* (conquer), appear to be formed acc. to analogy of the frequent roots in *a*, and not to assume *-āpaya-* as an element of formation, before which the final of the root must have been lost.

The attempts to prove the existence of this *-paya-* in other Indo-European languages seem to me unsuccessful on the whole, so that I prefer to consider it as a new formation in Indian, a view which is borne out likewise by the frequent occurrence of *-paya-* in the Prākrt. Probably they are compound-fms. (Benfey, kl. Sanskritgrammatik, § 123), containing a √*pa*=*ap*, meaning 'do, make,' cf. *áp-as*, Lat. *op-us*, Gk. *πο-ιέω*, f.f *pāyayā-mi*, the latter (connected with √*pa* by means of a noun-stem **ποιο-*, i.e. *pā-ya-*; cf. Sk. stem *dā-ya-*, giving, masc. gift, √*da*) formed from this root; *pa-ya-* will then be a causative stem of this root, precisely in the same way as the causative *kāraya-*, √*kar* (make), often appears in the function of the stem-verb.

Note.—*Pāláya-ti*, 3 sg. pres. caus. √*pa* (protect), is not immediately formed from the root, but from a noun-stem *pā-lá* (n. sg. *pā-lá-s* watcher, guard), and is therefore perfectly regular.

Greek.[1] Original *-a-ya-* has become **-a-yε-*, **-ε-yε*, **-o-yε-*;

[1] For fuller details on derived verbs of Gk. and Lat., cf. Leo Meyer, Vergl. gr. d. Griech. u. Lat. Sprache, ii. 1 sqq.

according to recognized phonetic laws *y* is lost between vowels (cf. § 65, 1, e), e.g. τιμᾷ (honours)=τιμάει fr.*τιμαγε-τι fr. τιμή (honour); φοιτᾷ (goes frequently) = *φοιταγε-τι fr. φοῖτο-ς (frequent going); δαμᾷ = *δαμαγε-τι (cf. δάμ-νημι) = Lat. *doma-t*, Sk. *damáya-ti*, Goth. *tamyi-th* (tameth), etc.; φορεῖ (bears, durative)=φορέει for *φορεγε-τι, origl. *bhāraya-ti*, stem φόρο- in φόρο-ς, or stem φερε- in φέρει fr. *φερε-τι, by raising of ε to ο; ὀχεῖ (carries, lets ride) = Fοχεγε-τι, origl. form *vāghaya-ti*, cf. ὄχο-ς (waggon), f.f. *vāgha-s*, and ἔχει, f.f. *vagha-ti*; ἀριθμεῖ (counts) = *ἀριθμεγε-τι fr. ἀριθμό-ς (number); οἰκεῖ (dwells), f.f. *vāikaya-ti*, οἶκο-ς (house), f.f. *vāika-s*; ἀφρονεῖ (is senseless) fr. stem ἄφρον- (senseless): thus also from consonantal stems after analogy of vowel-stems, etc. These verbs in -εγε- are much used in Gk. (in Lat., on the contrary, those in -*a*-). Further, χρυσοῖ (gilds)=χρυσόει fr.*χρυσογε-τι fr. χρυσό-ς (gold), etc. The less common verbs in -ιγε- are mostly formed from noun-stems in *i*, and are not therefore to be traced back to -*a-ya*-, e.g. κονΐω (make dusty) from *κονιιω, *κονιγωμι, fut. κονΐσω, stem κόνι- (κόνι-ς, gen. κόνιος, κόνεως, dust). Some of these derived verb-stems form presents also by means of -*ska*- (v. post. "Conjugation"), e.g. ἡβά-σκε-ι (becomes a man, pubescit) beside ἡβᾷ, ἡβά-ει (ἥβη manhood), where nevertheless we may perhaps assume that ἡβάσκω is formed direct from stem ἡβα- (cf. however Lat.); ἀλδή-σκω (wax) beside ἀλδέω, etc. § 84.

Since in Gk., after sounds other than origl. *a*, -*ya*- is confined to the pres., the derived verbal-stems apparently formed by means of it will occur hereafter, i.e. where we speak of those verbs whose stem is the noun-stem without any further addition.

Note.—In Gk. stem-verbs often assume the form of derived verbs in certain tense-forms, e.g. πέρδω, but παρδή-σομαι, v. post. § 165.

Latin. In Lat., and, so far as we can see, in the other Italic languages, we find three forms caused by the splitting-up of

§ 84. the *a* of original *-a-ya-* into *a, e,* and through its being weakened to *i.*

1. *-aya-* is contracted into *-ā-*, e.g. *sēda-t* (sets, settles) for *sēdā-t, *sēdayi-t,* f.f. *sādaya-ti,* cf. √*sed* in *sĕd-eo* (sit); *doma-t* (tames)= Gk. *δαμᾰ́*, Sk. *damáya-ti*; in 1 sg. *-ayō*, i.e. *-ayāmi,* becomes **ao,* by elision of *y,* retained in Umbrian as *au* in *subocau*=Lat. **subuocao, *subuoco*; this *ao* was then further contracted to *ō,* like Gk. *-αω* fr. *-ayω(μι)* to *ω*, e.g. *sēdō* for **sēdaō-mi, *sēdayō-mi,* f.f. *sādayā-mi*; 2 sg. *sēdā-s,* f.f. *sād-aya-si,* etc.; perf. *sēdā-vi,* part. *sēdā-tus.* This formation is very common in noun-stems, also in those which end in *i* no less than those which end in a consonant, e.g. *forma-t* (shapes) fr. *forma* (shape); *planta-t* (plants) fr. *planta* (plant); *fūma-t* (smokes) fr. *fūmu-s* (smoke), st. *fūmo-*; *dōna-t* (gives), st. *dōno-* (*dōnu-m* gift); formations from participles and the like in *-to-* are particularly common, e.g. *canta-t* (sings), st. *canto-* (*cantu-s*), past part. pass. of *can-it* (sings); *facta-t* (makes, intensive), st. *facto-*, part. of *fac-it* (makes); *quassa-t* (shakes, intensive) fr. *quasso-*, part. of *quat-it* (shakes), etc. Of this class are the forms in *-tita-*, *-ita-*, like *factita-t* (makes often), cf. *facta-t, dictita-t* (says often) beside *dicta-t,* stem *dicto-* (*dīc-it* says, √ *dic*); *uolita-t* (flies, flits) beside *uola-t*; *uocita-t* (calls often) beside *uoca-t* (calls), etc. Further, *piscā-tur* (fishes) fr. *pisci-s* (fish); *nōmina-t* (names) fr. *nōmen nōmin-is* (name); *rēmiga-t* (rows), stem *rēmig-* in *rēmex, rēmig-is* (rower) [prob. formed fr. stem *rēmo-* in *rēmu-s* oar, and *ig* weakened from *ag* (*ag-ere*)]; after the analogy of such forms arose a verbal-termination *-igā-*, e.g. *cast-iga-t, lēu-iga-t,* etc., even without a corresponding substantive. A list of verbs in *-ā-* in Oscan is given by Corssen, Zeitschr. v. 96 sqq.

Note.—In cases like *son-ui* beside *sona-t* (sounds) fr. *sonu-s* (sound), the derivational element is lost, cf. *monui* in 2.

2. *-aya-* is contracted to *-ē-*, e.g. *monē-mus* fr. **moneyi-mus,* f.f. *mānayā-masi,* 1 pl. pres. caus. verb √ *man* (think), *moneo*

(remind), i.e. *mānayā* for *mānayā-mi*, 1 sg. pres.; 1 sg. pf. *monui*, § 84. not **monē-ui*; past part. pass. *moni-tu-s*, not **monē-tus* (v. post. formation of pf. in Lat.); thus e.g. *flāueo* (am yellow) fr. *flāuo-s* (yellow); *cāneo* (am grey) fr. *cānu-s* (grey); *salueo* (am hale) fr. *saluo-s* (hale); *flōreo* (bloom) for **flōseo* from consonantal stem *flōs-* (*flōs*, gen. *flor-is* for **flōs-is*, blossom), etc. Underived verbs have very often assumed this form.

3. *-aya-* contracted to *-ī-*, 1 sg. *-io* = *-iyo*, *-ayā* fr. *-ayā-mi*, e.g. *sōpio* (make sleepy) = **sōpiyō*, f.f. *svāpayā* for *svāpayā-mi*, *sōpīmus* = **sōpiyi-mus*, f.f. *svāp-ayā-masi*, 1 sg. pl. pres. caus. verb √*svap* (sleep); perf. *sōpī-ui*, past part. pass. *sōpī-tu-s*; *mollī-mus* (soften) = **molliyi-mus* fr. *molli-s* (soft), therefore the *i* is origl. here, as in many other cases, e.g. *fīnī-mus* (we end), *fīni-s* (end); *lēnī-mus* (we smooth), *lēni-s* (smooth, mild), etc., yet others are by no means wanting where *i* is not caused by the termination of the underlying noun-stem, e.g. *saeuī-mus* (we rage), *saeuo-s* (raging); *equi-t* (wants the stallion), f.f. *akvaya-ti*, cf. Sk. *açvāya-ti*; *equo-s* (horse), origl. *akva-s*, Sk. *áçva-s*; *pūnī-mus* (we punish), *poena* (penalty), etc. Examples like *custōdī-mus* (we guard), stem *custōd-* (*custos* guardian), may likewise be reduced to stems in *i* (*custōdi-*), because in Lat. all consonantal stems follow the analogy of *i*-stems in most cases. In this way, by means of *ī*, verbs were formed from the part. (nom. agentis) ending in origl. *-tar*, Lat. *-tōr-*, *-tūru-s*, —retaining the archaic short form of origl. *-tar* (still found underlying secondary formations such as *uic-tr-īc-*, *doc-tr-īna*, fr. **uic-tŏr-īc-*, **doc-tŏr-īna*) — e.g. *ēsurī-mus* (wish to eat), i.e. **ed-tur-ī-mus*, f.f. *ad-tar-ayā-masi*, stem *ēsor-* = **ed-tor-*, origl. *ad-tar-* (*ed-o* eat; cf. § 77, 1, b), *par-tur-ī-mus* (wish to bear), fr. **par-tor-* (*par-io* bear), etc.

Note.—Lat. has no verbs corresponding to those of Gk. in *-οω*: G. Curtius indicates their traces in 'Ueber die Spuren einer lateinischen *o*-Conjugation,' Symbola philologor. Bonnens. in honor. Fr. Ritschelii collecta, fasc. i. Lips. 1864, p. 271 sqq.

§ 84. In Lat. the forms of stem-verbs and derived-verbs are mixed in many ways. Often stem-verbs take the form of derived verbs in the pres.; under this head come many cases such as e.g. *uenī-mus* beside *uēn-i*, *uen-tum*, *re-perī-mus* beside *re-p(e)per-i*, *re-per-tum*. Verbs in *eo* show on the contrary a regular loss of the derivation-element in all stems except the pres., so that here the stem-verbs which assume *-ē-* (=*-aya-*) in pres. only (as e.g. *sed-ē-mus* beside *sēd-i*, *sessum* = **sĕd-tum*; *uid-ē-mus* beside *uīd-i*, *uīsum*=**uĭd-tum*, § 77, 1, b) cannot be distinguished from derived verbs which have lost the same element.

These derived verb-stems may form (in order to express inchoation) their pres. also by means of *-ska-* (v. post. formation of pres.-stem), e.g. *in-uetera-sci-t* (grows old), stem *ueterā-*= **uetesā-* stem *ueter-* in *uetus*, *ueter-is* (old); *flāue-sci-t*, cf. *flāue-t* fr. *flāuo-s*; *ob-dormi-sci-t* (grows drowsy), cf. *ob-dormī-ui*, *ob-dormī-tu-m*, etc.

§ 85. Noun-stems used as verb-stems without change are found here and there in the languages. These formations are recent.

From this class of stems we must separate those verb-stems (mostly present-stems) which do not presuppose a noun-stem for their formation, though they coincide with one; e.g. *tanu-* from √*ta*, *tan* (stretch); *bhara-*, √*bhar* (ferre), etc.; an origl. *tanu-tai*, 3 sg. pres. med., *bhara-ti*, 3 sg. pres. act., are not formed from a noun *tanu-s* (tenuis), *bhara-s* (φορός), but both are mere coincidences in their stem-formation. If these verb-stems had been derived from nouns, the characteristic suffix would have remained throughout, whilst in fact it forms only the present (or aorist), but does not exist in the other tense-stems. On the other hand, the formations now in question are closely connected with those treated of in the preceding paragraph, from which sometimes they cannot be clearly separated.

Sanskrit. Rare, e.g. *lōhitá-ti* (is red) fr. *lṓhita-s* (red), etc.

Greek. Here noun-stems are very often used as verb-stems

likewise, in that the present-stem is formed by means of *-ya-* (our class V. of Present-stem-formation), while the noun-stem appears pure in the other tense-stems. To this kind belong the numerous verbs in *-ζω* and *-σσω*, e.g. *ἐλπίζει* (hopes), i.e. **ἐλπιδ-ye-τι*, stem *ἐλπίδ-* (n. sg. *ἐλπίς* hope, gen. sg. *ἐλπίδ-ος*); *ἐρίζει* (strives), stem *ἔριδ-* (*ἔρις* strife; in these cases, however, *ζ*, like the *δ* of the corresponding noun-stems, might be simply = *y*, and thus **ἐλπι-ye-τι*, **ἐρι-ye-τι*, be assumed as fundamental forms, cf. § 65, 1, c, note; yet *ζ* between vowels = *y* is in my opinion still doubtful); *πεμπάζει* (counts by fives), i.e. **πεμπαδ-ye-τι*, stem *πεμπάδ-* (*πεμπάς* number 5, collection of five); *μαστίζει* (lashes), i.e. **μαστιγ-ye-τι*, stem *μάστιγ-* (*μάστιξ* lash); *πομφολύζει* (bubbles), i.e. **-λυγ-ye-τι*, st. *πομφόλυγ-* (*πομφόλυξ* bubble); *ἁρπάζει* (seizes), i.e. **ἁρπαγ-ye-τι*, stem *ἅρπαγ-* (*ἅρπαξ* grasping), fut. in Hom. *ἁρπάξω*, i.e. **ἁρπαγ-σω*, but subsequently *ἁρπάσω*, as though a stem **ἁρπαδ-* underlay it, a confusion between *-δ-* and *-γ-* stems not uncommon, caused by the identity of the present-tense in each; *σαλπίζει* (trumpets), st. *σάλπιγγ-* (*σάλπιγξ* trumpet), the nasal falling away before *ζ*=*γγ*, just as it does before *σ*, cf. fut. *σαλπίγξω*, i.e. **σαλπιγγ-σω*, etc. From such cases arose the common terminations *-ιζω*, *-αζω*, which afterwards came to be used as independent terminations. In like manner was developed the termination *-σσω*, which arose in the case of stems in *τ*, *θ*, *κ*, *χ*, e.g. *βλίττω* (cut honey), i.e. **μλιτ-yω* (§ 68, 1, b. f.), **μελιτ-yω*, stem *μέλιτ-* (*μέλι*, gen. *μέλιτ-ος* honey); *κορύσσω* (fit with a helm), i.e. **κορυθ-yω*, stem *κόρυθ-* (*κόρυς*, gen. *κόρυθ-ος* helm); *κηρύσσω* (proclaim), i.e. **κηρυκ-yω*, stem *κήρῡκ-* (*κήρυξ*, gen. *κήρῡκ-ος* herald); *ἱμάσσω* (I lash), i.e. **ἱμαντ-yω*, stem *ἱμάντ-* (*ἱμάς*, gen. *ἱμάντ-ος* strap); *ἀνάσσω* (am king), i.e. **ἀνακτ-yω*, with loss of *κ* in the group *κτy*, st. *ἀνακτ-* (*ἄναξ*, gen. *ἄνακτ-ος* lord), etc. § 85.

Noun-stems in *s* are seen in *τελείει*, *τελέει*, *τελεῖ* (completes), i.e. **τελεσ-ye-τι*, stem *τέλες-* (cf. *τε-τέλεσ-μαι* pf. pass.) in *τέλος*, gen. *τέλους*, i.e. **τελεσ-ος* (end); *νεικείω*, *νεικέω* (wrangle), i.e.

§ 85. *νεικεσ-γω, stem νεῖκεσ- (νεῖκος ntr. quarrel); εὐτυχεῖ (is happy), i.e. *εὐτυχεσ-γε-τι, stem εὐτυχέσ- (adj. n. sg. masc. fem. εὐτυχής happy), etc.

From origl. -*an*-stems arise verbs in -αινω, i.e. *-ανγω, e.g. μελαίνει (blackens), i.e. *μελαν-γε-τι, stem μέλαν- (n. sg. masc. μέλας, ntr. μέλαν, gen. μέλαν-ος black); afterwards this termn. extended also to stems which do not end in -αν, e.g. λευκαίνει (whitens), i.e. *λευκαν-γε-τι, stem λευκό- (λευκό-ς white), etc.

A similar case occurs in verbs in -ῡνω, i.e. *-νινω, *-ννγω; here, however, ν is probably origl. from a present-formation in *na* (v. post., present-stem); e.g. ἡδύνει (sweetens), i.e. *ἡδυ-νγε-τι, f.f. *svādu-nya-ti*, stem ἡδύ- (ἡδύ-ς sweet), f.f. *svādu-*; ἰθύνει (straightens), stem ἰθύ- (*ῑθυ-ς straight); εὐρύνει (broadens), stem εὐρύ- (εὐρύ-ς broad), etc. This ending also passed over to other stems, e.g. μεγαλύνει (enlarges), st. μεγάλο- (great); λαμπρύνει (brightens), stem λαμπρό- (bright), etc.

From *r*-stems arise e.g. τεκμαίρομαι (proclaim, infer), i.e. *τεκμαρ-γο-μαι, stem τέκμαρ (aim, mark); μαρτύρομαι (call to witness), i.e. *μαρτυρ-γο-μαι, stem μάρτυρ- (μάρτυς, gen. μάρτυρ-ος witness).

After stem-terminations in vowels *y* is entirely lost (as in φύω, earlier φυίω; ὀπύω, earlier ὀπυίω, v. post. § 165), e.g. μεθύει (is drunken), i.e. *μεθυ-γε-τι, f.f. *madhu-ya-ti*, stem μέθυ (ntr. mead); βασιλεύ-(*y*)ε-(τ)ι (is king), stem βασιλεύ- (βασιλεύς king); βουλεύ-ει (counsels) from an unused stem *βουλευ- (formed like φορεύ-ς bearer) and many more.

Frequently the noun-stem loses as a verb-stem the final vowel -ο-, e.g. μαλάσσω (soften), i.e. *μαλακ-γω, fut. μαλάξω = *μαλακ-σω, stem μαλακό- (μαλακό-ς soft); ἰύζω (scream), i.e. *ἰυγ-γω, fut. ἰύξω = *ἰυγ-σω, cf. ἰῡγή (shriek); μειλίσσω (soothe, exhilarate), i.e. *μειλιχ-γω, stem μείλιχο- (μείλιχο-ς mild, friendly); καθαίρω (purify), i.e. *καθαρ-γω, stem καθαρό- (καθαρό-ς pure); δαιδάλλω (work cunningly), i.e.

*δαιδαλ-*yω*, stem δαίδαλο- (cunningly wrought); ἀγγέλλω (an- § 85.
nounce), i.e. *ἀγγελ-*yω*, stem ἄγγελο- (masc. messenger); ποικίλλω (adorn) fr. ποικίλο-ς (variegated); καμπύλλω (bend) fr. καμπύλο-ς (bent), etc.

Present-stems of similar derived verbs are also formed by means of the stem-formative suffix origl. -*ska*- (§ 165, VI.), e.g. μεθύ-σκει (makes drunk), f.f. *madhu-ska-ti*, stem μέθυ- (mead).

After labials occurs also the sf. origl. -*ta*- (§ 165, VII.) similarly used, e.g. ἀστράπ-τω (lighten) from ἀστραπή (lightning-flash); χαλέπ-τω (press hard) from χαλεπό-ς (hard), etc., with loss of the vowel stem-termination of the noun, provided these verbs are really derived.

As regards the verbs whose present-stem terminates in origl. -*asnu*-, e.g. στορέννῡμι (spread) for *στορεσ-νῡ-μι, f.f. *staras-nau-mi*, f.f. of stem *staras-nu*, stem of remaining tenses στορες-, f.f. *staras*-,—a stem-form which frequently occurs also among nouns (v. post.),—for these verbs, which belong here by rights, v. post. under 'Present-stem-formation'; they appear as stem-verbs, because the noun-forms underlying them do not really exist in the language.

In Latin a few noun-stems are used as verb-stems; the present is formed, as in Gk., by means of -*ya*- (§ 165, V.); but the formation is confined to *u*-stems, e.g. *statui-t* (sets up), i.e. **statu-yi-t*, f.f. *statu-ya-ti* fr. *sta-tu-s* (subst. standing); *metui-t* (fears) from *metu-s* (fear); *acui-t* (sharpens) from *acu-s* (needle); *tribui-t* (assigns) fr. *tribu-s* (division); *minui-t* (lessens) from a non-existent **minu-s* (small), of which *minus* (smaller) for **minius*, f.f. **manyans*, is the comparative.

Verb-stems, formed by reduplication of the root, § 86.
and addition of -*sa*- or -*s*- in other tenses than the present (called desideratives from their function).

s frequently appears as an element in stem- and word-formation, and must be traced back either to the pronominal √ *sa*, or,

§ 86. as is more probable in the case in question, to verbal √*as* (esse).

Although these formations occur in Sk. and Zend only, yet they depend, like all reduplicated forms, on a very early method of expression, arising in that period of the language when the invariable roots possessed reduplication alone as a means of increasing their power of expressing relativity; Gk. forms such as *γι-γνώ-σκω*, *μι-μνή-σκω*, correspond with the Aryan languages at least in reduplication, and it is the reduplication of the root only that we consider ancient. We doubt therefore whether the method of formation belonging to the Aryan language, so far as we know it, should be assigned to the origl. language. Here perhaps the reduplication alone, without any special suffix, served to express desiderative relation.

Sanskrit (special grammars must be consulted for further details of Sk. desiderative-stem-formation). Before the *s* of the sf. there is found an auxiliary vowel *i* after most root-terminations (§ 15, f). The reduplication is completely retained only in cases of the simplest kinds of root, e.g. *ár-ir-i-ša-ti*, 3 sg. pres. (he wishes to go), √ *ar* (go; 3 sg. pres. *r-ṇṓ-ti*), cf. *ἀρ-αρ-ίσκω* (fit), at least the same root is reduplicated; otherwise, as is usual, only the initial consonant of the root or its representative according to sound-laws (v. post. formation of Perfect) remains with root-vowel, which is weakened to *i* whenever it is origl. *a*, e.g. *ǵi-ǵñā-sa-ti* (wishes to know), fut. *ǵi-ǵñā-s-i-šyá-ti*, aor. comp. *á-ǵi-ǵñā-s-i-šat*, etc., √ *ǵña* transposed fr. origl. *gan* (know); *didrk-ša-tē* (wishes to see), √ *darç*, origl. *dark*, for **di-dark-sa-tai*, *ǩi-klp-sa-ti* and *ǩi-kalp-i-ša-tē*, √*kalp* (be in order); some verbs lengthen the vowel of the reduplication-syllable (weakened from *a*), e.g. *mī-mã̄-sa-tē*, i.e. **mī-mān-sa-tai* (considers, reflects), √ *man* (think); *yú-yut-sa-ti* (wishes to fight), √ *yudh*; *vi-vik-ša-ti* (wishes to enter), √*viç*, origl. *vik*; *ǩi-ǩšip-sa-ti* (wishes to throw), √*kšip* (throw), etc.

2. Noun-stems which are most closely connected with verb-stems (participles and infinitives) and also certain other noun-stems. § 87.

I. The root without suffix is also a noun-stem.

This formation occurs in Aryograecoïtalic only; it is foreign to Sclavoteutonic.

Indo-European original-language. To the Indo-Eur. origl. lang. have most likely to be ascribed such root-forms as e.g. *bhar* (bear), *vid* (see), *yudh* (fight), etc., in the functions of nomina actionis and nomina agentis. As verb-stems they occur in the simple aorist (§ 164), e.g. *da-*; in pres. (§ 165), e.g. *as-* (I. a), *ai-* and *i-* (II. a). Reduplicated root without sff. is either perfect-stem (§ 163), e.g. *vi-vid-*, *da-da-*; or pres.-stem as *dha-dha-*, *da-da-* (III.), or aorist-stem (§ 164).

Sanskrit. The root appears not unfrequently as a nomen actionis and nomen agentis, e.g. in infinitives, as *drç-* (dat. *drç-é* to see), *sad-* (dat. *ā-sád-ē* to seat oneself), *kram-* (dat. *ati-krám-ē* transgress); *ya-* (dat. *ā-yái* fr.**ā-ya-ai* come); *rabh-* (acc. *rábh-am* desire, do); *idh-* (acc. *sam-ídh-am* kindle), etc. Similar roots, acting as verb-stems likewise, are also used in ordinary Sk. as nomina actionis, e.g. *yudh-* (fem. battle), *sam-pád-* (fem. happiness; *sam-* with, *pad* go); roots with *a* also raise it to *ā*, e.g. *vāk* (speech), √*vak* (speak). At the end of compounds such stems as coincide in form with roots and primary verb-stems are often found used as nomina agentis, e.g. *dharma-vid-* (knowing one's duty), etc. Roots in *a* lose it before most cases, or raise it to *ā*, e.g. *viçva-p-* (loc. *viçva-p-i*) and *viçva-pā-* (e.g. instr. pl. *viçva-pā-bhis*), f.f. of stem *viçva-pa-* (all-protecting), √ *pa* (protect).

The pure root-forms appear more rarely in this function without composition, e.g. *drç-* (eye, i.e. seeing), √*drç* (see); *viç-* (masc. cultivator, husbandman, man), √*viç* (enter, settle, cf. *vēç-a-* masc., *vēç-man-* ntr. house); *div-*, *dyu-* (m. f. heaven) with different scale-steps, e.g. *div-i*, *dyáv-i* loc. sg., *dyāu-s* n. sg., √*div* (shine);

§ 87. *mah-* (great), √ *mah* (*māh* wax). Reduplicated roots without sf. are seen in Vēd. infinitive-stems such as *çiçrath-* (dat. *çiçrath-ē*), cf. reduplicated pres.-stem *çiçrath-*, √ *çrath* (loosen).

In the stems *vak-š̌-* (dat. *vak-š̌-ē*), √ *vah* (uehere); *ǵē-s-* (dat. *ǵē-š̌-ē*) and *ǵi-s-* (dat. *ǵi-š̌-e*), √ *ǵi* (conquer); *stu-s-* (dat. *stu-š̌-ē*), √ *stu* (praise) aorist-stems in *s* have been rightly detected (Benfey, kurze Sanskritgrammatik, p. 236, § 402, 2)—partly, indeed, non-existent in these forms, but yet possible; cf. e.g. **á-stu-s-ma* 1 pl. act. etc. The *s* is a relic of √ *as* (be, v. post. § 169) added to the root. We adduce here certain other similar infinitive-stems formed from tense-stems, belonging to the more archaic (Vēdic) language, although they partly retain suffixes or their remains; thus *vyathišya-* (dat. *vyathišyāi*) like fut. stem *vyathišya-*, √ *vyath* (be vexed, afraid); here *-ya-* is a suffix (v. post. § 170, Future Tense); *muńḱ-* (acc. *muńḱ-am*), whose *n* comes from pres. stem *muńḱa-* (e.g. 3 sg. *muńḱá-ti*), √ *muk* (loose, free).

Greek. The root appears as a noun in cases like *Fοπ-* (n. sg. ὄψ voice) = origl. *vāk-*, Sk. and Zend *vāḱ-*, √ *Fεπ*, origl. *vak* (speak); *φλογ-* (n. sg. *φλόξ* flame), √ *φλεγ* (*φλέγειν* blaze); *Ζευ-* =**Δγευ-*, *ΔιF-* (pr. n. of a god, origl. heaven; n. *Ζεύ-ς*, gen. *ΔιF-ός*), root origl. *div, dyu* (shine), cf. Sk. *dyāu-, div-*, etc. This happens more often at the end of compounds, as *χέρ-νιβ-* (n. sg. *χέρνιψ* water for handwashing), √ *νιβ*, origl. *nig* (*νίζω, νίπτω* wash); *πρόσ-φυγ-* (n. sg. *πρόσ-φυξ* fugitive), √ *φυγ* (*φεύγω* flee); *ψευσί-στυγ-* (n. *ψευσί-στυξ* lie-hating), √ *στυγ-* (*στυγ-έω, ἔ-στυγ-ον* hate); *δί-ζυγ-* (*δί-ζυξ* double-yoked), √ *ζυγ* (*ζεύγ-νυμι* I yoke, *ζυγ-όν* yoke); *ἀπο-ῥῥώγ-* (n. sg. *ἀπο-ῥῥώξ* for **ἀπο-Fρωγ-ς* fragment), √ *Fραγ* (break; cf. *ῥήγ-νυμι, ἔ-ῥῥωγ-α*), etc.

Further, we might here adduce the infinitives of the compound aorist, as e.g. *λῦσαι, λέξαι*, which should probably be taken as locatives of stems *λῦσα-, λέξα-*, i.e. **λεγ-σα-* (cf. *χαμαί*, stem *χαμα-*, and infin. in *-μέναι*, § 91, and in *-έναι*, § 93, a), scarcely as datives

of stems λυ-σ-, λεξ-, i.e. *λεγ-ς- (cf. Sk.); in any case however they contain the stem of the aorist compounded with origl. √*as* (be), (e.g. ἔλυ-σα, ἔ-λεξα, i.e. *ἐ-λεγ-σα) as the stem of a nomen actionis which is unused except in this particular case. § 87.

Latin. Stems like *nec-* (*nex* murder), √*nec*; *duc-* (*dux* leader), √*duc*; with step-formation *lēg-* (*lex* law), √*leg*; *pāc-* (*pax* peace), √*pac*; *lūc-*, old Lat. *louc-* (*lux* light), √*luc*, origl. *ruk*; *uōc-* (*uox* voice), √*uoc*; *rēg-* (*rex* king), √*reg*. Further, stems used at the end of compounds, e.g. *iu-dic-* (iudex judge), √*dic*; *con-iug-* (coniux mate), √*iug*; *prae-sid-* (praeses president), √*sed* (*sed-eo*); *tubi-cin* (tubicen trumpeter), √*can* (*can-o*); *arti-fic-* (artifex skilled workman), √*fac* [on weakening of *a* to *i* v. § 32, 2; on *e* interchanged with *i* v. § 38], and others show the root as a noun-stem.

II. Stems with suffix -*a*-. § 88.

This is one of the commonest formations; before the sf. -*a*- the root is sometimes raised, sometimes unraised.

Indo-European original-language. Already plenty of stems in -*a*- were existent, as *yug-a-*, cf. Sk. *yug-a-*, Gothic *yuk*, etc., √*yug*; *vid-a-*, cf. Lat. *vid-o-*, e.g. *pro-uidu-s*; *bhag-a-* (god), cf. Sk. *bhaga-*, Zend *bagha-*, Pers. *baga-*, O. Bulg. *bogŭ*, √*bhag*; *bhar-a-*, cf. Lat. *fer-o-*, e.g. *ensi-feru-m*; *vark-a-* (wolf), √*vark*; *daiv-a-* (shining, god), √*div* (shine), etc.

Amongst verb-stems here belong all conjunctive-stems (§ 161), e.g. *as-a-*, pres. stem and √*as*; moreover simple aorist-stems (§ 164), as *bhug-a-*, √*bhug*; *vavak-a-*, √*vak*; so too pres.-stems (§ 165) like *bhar-a-*, √*bhar* (I. b); *srav-a-*, √*sru* (II. b); thus here also, as in the case of noun-stems, partly with, partly without, raising of root-vowel.

Sanskrit. Stems in -*a*-, identical with verb-stems, are frequently used as nouns, e.g. nomina actionis like *bháv-a-* (masc. being, origin; cf. 3 sg. pres. *bháva-ti*), √*bhu* (become, be); *bhár-a-* (masc. burden; 3 sg. pres. *bhára-ti*), √*bhar* (ferre); *ǵáy-a-* (masc. victory; pres. *ǵáya-ti*), √*ǵi* (conquer); *bṓdh-a-*

§ 88. (masc. knowledge; pres. *bṓdha-ti*), √*budh* (know); *bhṓg-a-* (masc. use, enjoyment; a pres. **bhōga-ti* or **bhōǵa-ti* does not occur), √*bhuǵ* (enjoy); *bhḗd-a-* (masc. splitting), √*bhid* (split), etc. The datives of these nomina actionis serve for infinitives, e.g. *bharāya*, etc.; the accusatives, mostly repeated, for gerunds, e.g. *gámāgamam* (ever going), fr. *gam-a-*, √*gam* (go); so *bṓdh-a-m*, √*budh* (know); *bhḗd-a-m*, √*bhid* (split); *stáv-a-m*, √*stu* (praise); *kár-a-m*, √*kar* (make, e.g. *svādū-kā́ram bhuṅktē* 'having sweetened he eats'), etc.

Nomina agentis of similar form are found in e.g. *plav-á-* (masc. boat; pres. *pláva-tē*), √*plu* (float); *ǩar-á-* (adj. going; pres. *ǩára-ti*), √*kar* (go); *vah-á-* (adj. carrying; pres. *váha-ti*), √*vah* (uehere); *dēv-á-* (shining, god), √*div, dyu* (shine); *ǵīv-á-* (living; pres. *ǵíva-ti*), √*ǵīv* (live), etc. This kind of stem-form is preserved most frequently at the end of compounds or words syntactically combined, as *arin-damá-* (*ari-m* acc. sg.; foe-subduing), √*dam*, etc.

In composition with *su-* (εὐ-) and *dus-* (δυσ-) adjectives of this kind act like participia necessitatis, e.g. *su-kár-a-* (easy to be made), *duš-kár-a-* (difficult to be made), √*kar* (make), etc.

Feminines of the same kind are e.g. *bhid-ā́* (splitting), √*bhid* (split; 3 sg. simple aor. *á-bhida-t)*; *kšudh-ā́* (hunger), √*kšudh* (hunger); *mud-ā́* (joy), √*mud* (enjoy oneself); *mrgayā* (hunt), verb-stem *mrgaya-*, 3 sg. pres. *mrgaya-tē* (track, seek), etc.

Such noun-stems in *-a-* serve for periphrasis of the perfect, and in Vēd. also of the aorist, in many verbs, especially all derived verbs, by being placed, in the acc. sg. fem., before the perfect, in Vēd. also before the aorist of an auxiliary verb (*kar* make; *bhu* become, be; *as* be), e.g. st. *bubōdhiša-*, 3 sg. pf. *babōdhiš-ā́ ǩakāra* or *babhūva* or *āsa*, cf. 3 sg. pres. *búbōdhiša-ti*, intensive √*budh* (know); st. *bōdhaya-* (e.g. *bōdhay-ā́ ǩakāra*, 3 sg. perf.), 3 sg. pres. *bōdháya-ti*, caus. √*budh*; st. *vida-* (3 sg. perf. *vid-ā́ ǩakāra*, Vēdic aor. *vidām akar*), √*vid* (see, know), etc.

Greek. Here also nouns in -*a*- are common, as *Fέργ-ο-* (neut. work), √*Fεργ* (*ἐργ-άζο-μαι* I work); *φορ-ό-* (adj. bearing), *φόρ-ο-* (tribute), *φορ-ά* (fem. payment; quick motion), √*φερ* (ferre); *τόμ-ο-* (masc. cutting, piece), *τομ-ή* (cutting, stump), √*τεμ* (*τέμ-νω, ἔ-τεμ-ον* cut); *ζυγ-ό-* (neut. yoke), √*ζυγ* (bind together); *φυγ-ή* (fem. flight), √*φυγ* (*φεύγ-ω, ἔ-φυγ-ο-ν* flee); *πλόF-ο-* (masc. voyage), √*πλυ* (*πλέF-ω* sail); *ῥοF-ή* (stream), √*ῥυ*, origl. *sru* (*ῥέF-ω*, origl. *srav-āmi* flow); *σπουδ-ή* (haste), √*σπυδ* (*σπεύδω* hasten); *λοιπ-ό-* (adj. remaining), √*λιπ* (*λείπ-ω, ἔ-λιπ-ον* leave); *ἀκ-ωκ-ή* (point) reduplicated √*ἀκ* (be sharp), etc. These forms are mostly not distinguished from the pres.-stems *φερε-, λειπε-, πλεFε-*, except by the stronger step-formation of the root-vowel (perhaps in an unoriginal manner, cf. e.g. Sk. *bhara- plava-*, etc.). § 88.

In compounds also these nouns with suffix origl. -*a*-, are used, as in Sanskrit, e.g. *ἱππό-δαμ-ο-* (masc. horse-taming); even the peculiar relation of these noun-stems after *δυσ-* and *εὐ-* is not wanting, e.g. *δύσ-φορ-ο-* (hard to bear)=Sk. *dur-bhar-a-* (cf. supr.).

Concerning the infinitives of the aorist, as e.g. *λῦσαι, λέξαι*, which must be taken as locatives from stems like *λῦσα-* and *λέξα-*=**λεγ-σα*, v. supr. § 87.

Latin. Suffix -*a*- is found in *uad-o-* (ntr. uadum ford), √*uad* (go); *fid-o-* (fidus faithful), √*fid*; *iug-o-* (iugum yoke) √*iug*; *son-o-* (sonus sound), √*son*; *coqu-o-* (coquos cook), √*coqu*; *merg-o-* (mergus gull), √*merg*; *uīu-o-* (adj. living), √*uiu* (live; 3 pres. *uīui-t*); *dīu-o-* (godlike), *deo-* (god) fr. **dēu-o-*, **deiu-o-*, origl. √*div* (shine); *rūf-o-* (red), √*rub, ruf*, origl. *rudh* (be red), etc.

A great many nouns of this sort occur at the end of compounds, as *causi-dic-o-* (causidicus), √*dic*; *miri-fic-o-* (mirificus), √*fac*; *male-uol-o* (maleuolus), √*uol*; *ensi-fer-o-* (ensifer), √*fer*; *armi-ger-o-* (armiger), √*ger, ges*, etc.

Not unfrequently stems of this kind appear with lengthened

§ 88. stem-terminations, although expressing masculine relations, as *collēg-a* beside *sacri-lĕg-o-* (sacrilegus), √*leg*; *trans-fug-a* beside *pro-fug-o* (profugus), √*fug*; *parri-cīd-a*, √*caed*; *ad-uen-a*, √*uen*; *indi-gen-a-*, √*gen*; *agri-col-a*, √*col*, etc. In Gk. a perfectly corresponding formation is e.g. *εὐρύ-οπ-α*. Feminines of this sort are *mol-a* (mill), √*mol* (molere grind); *tog-a* (upper garment), √*teg* (tegere cover), etc.

As a secondary suffix *-a-* occurs, mostly accompanied by step-formation of the stem-vowel, e.g. Sanskrit stem *āyasá-* (adj. iron), stem *áyas-* (iron); *çaivá-* (masc. Çiva-worshipper), stem *çíva*, (nom. propr. of the god); the secondary suffix *-a-* becomes amalgamated with final *a* when the underlying stem ends in *a*, so that practically no fresh suffix is here added; *dāuhitrá-* (masc. daughter's-son), stem *duhitár-* (daughter); *mānavá-* (masc. man), stem *manú-* (masc. prop. noun of the primeval man), etc.

Greek. e.g. in *ἡγεμόνη* (leader fem.), stem *ἡγεμόν-* (masc. *ἡγεμών* leader); *ὁ-πατρο-* (having same father), stem *πατέρ-*; here, as often, shortened to *πατρ-* before suffix *-o-*; *ἀστ-ό-* (masc. citizen, burgher), *ἄσ-τυ* (city), which has lost its termination before suffix *-a-*, etc.

Latin. Here belong cases like *decōro-* (*decoru-s* graceful, decent, adj.) fr. *decus*, gen. *decor-is* (ornament, dignity); *honōro-* (honourable) fr. *honōs*, gen. *honōr-is* (honour), and their like.

§88a. III. Stems with suffix *-i-*.

Suffix *-i-* is on the whole rare. In Indo-Eur. *ak-i-* (eye) is capable of proof, √*ak* (be sharp, see; cf. Joh. Schmidt, d. wurzel AK, Weimar, 1865, p. 38); *agh-i-* (snake; cf. Sk. *áh-i*, Zend, *až-i-*, Gk. *ἔχ-ι-*, Lat. *angu-i-*, Lith. *ang-i-*), √*agh*.

Sanskrit. Nomina actionis and agentis, without, and more rarely with step-formation, also with weakening of root-vowel, e.g. *kŕš-i-* (fem. ploughing), √*karš* (plough); *sák-i-* (fem. friendship), √*sak* (follow); *líp-i-* (fem. writing), √*lip* (smear); *yáǵ-i-* (masc. sacrificer), √*yaǵ* (sacrifice); *k̑hid-i-* (fem. axe), √*k̑hid*

(split); *çúk-i* (adj. pure), √*çuk* (shine); *bŏ́dh-i-* (adj. wise), §88a.
√*budh* (know); *gir-i* (masc. mountain), √*gar* (be heavy), etc.; with reduplicated root, e.g. *ǵá-gm-i-* (going, hastening), √*gam* (go); *ǵa-ghn-i-* (striking, slaying), √*han*, i.e. *ghan* (slay); *sā-sah-i-* (bearing), √*sah* (bear), etc.

Greek. e.g. **ὀκ-ι-* (ntr. eye); retained in dual *ὄσσε*=**ὀκγε*, **ὀκιε*), √ origl. *ak* (be sharp, see); *πόλ-ι-* (fem. city), origl. √*par* (fill, be full); *τρόχ-ι-* (masc. runner), √*τρεχ* (*τρέχ-ω* I run), etc.

Latin. *scob-i* (*scobis*, *scobs*, fem. sawdust, shavings), √*scab* (*scabo* scrape); *trud-i-* (*trudis* fem. punting-pole), √*trud* (*trūdo* push); *ou-i-* (*ouis* fem. sheep, cf. *ŏF-ι-ς*, Sk. *áv-i-s*, Lith. *av-ì-s*) fr. a √*u*, *av* (perhaps in sense of 'clothe,' in which it appears in Lat. and Sclavonic), etc.

IV. Stems with suffix *-u-*. §88b.

This suffix, though not very common, is yet on the whole commoner than *-i-*; in some languages it is much used, in others but little.

Indo-Eur. origl.-lang. *āk-u-* (adj. swift), √*ak* (be sharp, swift); *prat-u-* (adj. broad), √*prat*; *par-u-* (adj. full), √*par* (fill); *svād-u-* (sweet), √*svad*; *ragh-u-* (light), √*ragh*; *pak-u-* (cattle), √*pah* (perhaps 'bind').

Sanskrit. The suffix *-u-* occurs very often, mostly in formation of adjectives, e.g. *āç-ú-* (swift), √*aç* (reach), origl. *ak*; *prath-ú-* usually *prth-ú-* (broad), √*prath* (extend oneself, spread); *pur-ú* (much) for **par-u-*, √*par* (fill; 1 sg. pres. *pí-par-mi*); *svād-ú-* (sweet), √*svad* (taste, smack); *mrd-ú-* (soft), √*mard* (crush), etc. Similar adjectives from stems of desiderative verbs are especially common (§ 83), e.g. *didŕkš-u-* (wishing to see), cf. *didrkša-tē* (wishes to see), √*darç* (see), origl. *dark*; *dits-ú-* (wishing to give), cf. *ditsa-ti* for **di-da-sa-ti* (wishes to give), √*da*, etc. Substantives: e.g. *bándh-u-* (masc. relative), √*bandh* (bind); *bhid-ú-* (masc. thunderbolt), √*bhid* (split); *tan-ú-* (fem. body), √*tan* (stretch), etc.

Greek. *ὠκ-ύ-* (swift) = Sk. *āç-ú-*, origl. √*ak*; *πλατ-ύ-*

§88 b. (broad)=Sk. *prth-ú-*, origl. √*prat*; πολ-ύ- (much)=Sk. *pur-ú-*, origl. *par-u-*, √*par*; ἡδ-ύ-=Sk. *svād-ú-*, √*svad*; βαρ-ύ- (heavy) =Sk. *gur-ú-* for **gar-u-*, origl. √*gar* (be heavy); νέκ-υ- (masc. corpse)=Zend *naç-u-*, origl. √*nak* (die); θρασ-ύ- (daring), √*θαρσ*, θρασ (be bold; cf. θάρσ-ος boldness), etc.

Latin. These stems have generally been completely shifted to the analogy of the *i*-declension, by an *i* having simply been added to the originally final *u*- e.g. *tenu-i-* (tenuis thin) from **ten-u-*, f.f. *tan-u-*, origl. √*tan* (stretch); *breu-i-* (short) for **bregu-i-* (§ 73, 1) from **breg-u-*, cf. Gk. βραχ-ύ-, root not otherwise traced; *leu-i* (light) for **legu-i-* from **leg-u-*=Gk. ἐ-λαχ-ύ-, Sk. *lagh-ú-*, origl. √*ragh* (cf. Sk. √*laṅgh* spring, despise; *rāh* haste), *grau-i-* (heavy) prob. for **garu-i-* from **gar-u-*, Gk. βαρ-ύ-, Sk. *gur-ú-*, origl. *gar-u-*; *suāu-i-* (sweet) for **suādu-i-*, from **suād-u-*, cf. Gk. ἡδ-ύ-, Sk. and origl. *svād-ú-*. The *u*-form has been retained in *ac-u-* (*acus* fem. needle), origl. √*ak* (be sharp); *id-u-* (fem. the 13th or 15th day of the month), probably from origl. √*idh* (burn, in sense of 'be bright,' thus lit. 'full-moon') and other stems of somewhat obscure derivation.

§ 89. V. Stems with suffix -*ya*-.

This suffix is very common; it occurs in all Indo-European languages. In Sanskrit by means of it the participium necessitatis is formed.

Like most stem-formative suffixes of Indo-European, the common primary and secondary relative suffix -*ya*- appears in several functions (cf. pronominal-root *ya* with demonstr. and relative function, e.g. in nom. sg. masc. Sk. *ya-s* qui, Lith. *ji-s* ille, is). Indeed the stem-formative elements of the more simply organized languages are applied in more ways than one; as also are the auxiliary roots which are loosely added to the end of the meaning-sounds (simple roots) of monosyllabic languages. The suffix -*ya*- has, of course, belonged, even in early times, to the Indo-European.

In Sk. this suffix forms regularly a participle of necessity; a function of which traces only are found in the other languages. It is a frequent phenomenon to find a certain suffix developing itself in a particular language, so as to become a regular kind of formation, with a peculiar function, whilst in the kindred languages it is otherwise employed; thus e.g. *-ya-* as the formation of the passive in Sk.; the nasalized present-stems in Sclavonian, Lith., and Gothic as intransitives and passives; *-la-*, origl. *-ra-*, as past part. act. in Sclav., etc. § 89.

1. *-ya-* as a primary suffix.

Indo-European original language.

It is hard to find examples which can with certainty be traced to the origl. lang. A perfectly trustworthy example of this suffix *-ya-* would be seen in *madh-ya-*, if it were certain that *madh* is the root of Sk. *mádh-ya-*=Gk. *μέσσο-* for **μεθ-yo-*, Lat. *med-io-*, Goth. *mid-ja-*. If we may venture to draw an inference for the origl. lang. from the correspondence of Greek and Sanskrit, we may ascribe to it *yag-ya-* also (to be revered, holy), √*yag* (revere).

This sf. is common in verb-stems, as e.g. in stems of derived verbs (§ 84) ending in *-a-ya-*, e.g. *bhāra-ya-*, √*bhar*; here belong all optative-stems in *-ya-* (mostly raised a step to *-yā-*), e.g. stem *as-yā-* (§ 162), root and pres.-stem *as*; moreover many present-stems (§ 165 V.), as e.g. *svid-ya-*, √*svid*.

Sanskrit. The function of this sf. *-ya-* as a primary sf. is by no means exclusively that of a part. necessitatis, cf. e.g. *vid-yá́* (fem. knowledge), √*vid* (know); *vāk-yà-* (ntr. speech), √*vaḱ*; etc. As a rule 1st step-formation of root-vowel occurs before this sf. when it forms a part. necessitatis, e.g. *ḱḗ-ya-*, √*ḱi* (gather); *yōg-yà* and *yōǵ-yà*, √*yuǵ* (iungere); *pāk-yà-* and *pāḱ-yà-*, √*paḱ* (cook); *hār-yà-*, √*har* (take); *garǵ-yà-*, √*garǵ* (roar), etc.; but *vŕdh-ya-*, √*vardh* (wax); *gúh-ya-* and *gṓh-ya-*, √*guh* (hide), etc. Instead of the regular contraction to *ē*, *ō*, there occurs, in many roots in *-i*, and in all roots in *-u*, an unusual

§ 89. loosening of *ai, au,* into *ay, av*; e.g. *ǵáy-ya-*, √*ǵi* (conquer); *kšáy-ya-, kši* (destroy) and *stáv-ya-, stāv-ya-* (2nd step), √*stu* (praise). For details of this formation see special Sk. gramm.

Stems of derived-verbs in *-aya-* only show the root-vowel raised before sf. *-ya-*, while the sf. of the verb-stem disappears, e.g. *kōr-ya-* fr. verb-stem *kōraya-* (steal), etc.

Greek possesses no regular participle in *-ya-*; *-ya-* as a primary suffix, not uncommonly in the same function as in Sk., nevertheless occurs in cases like *ἅγ-ιο-* (holy), f.f. *yag-ya-*, cf. Sk. *yāǵ-yà-* (uenerandus), √*yaǵ* (worship); *στύγ-ιο-* (detestable), √*στυγ* (*ἔ-στυγ-ον* I detested); *πάγ-ιο-* (firm), √*παγ* (*πήγ-νυμι* fasten; *πᾰ́γ-ος*, masc. thing fixed, hill, frost); *ἐρείπ-ιο-* (ntr. ruins), √*ἐριπ* (in *ἐρείπ-ω, ἐρ-έριπ-το* destroy); *γλῶσσα* (tongue) for **γλωχ-ya-* (§ 68, 1, e, *β*), cf. *γλωχ-ίν*, gen. *γλωχ-ῖνος* (point), *μοῖρα* = **μορ-ya* (§ 26, 3; part, share), √*mar*, cf. *μέρ-ος* (part); *ὄσσα* (voice), i.e. **Fοκ-ya* (§ 68, e) origl. √*vak*, etc.

Latin likewise has no regular participle in *-ya-*. The suffix appears often primarily, e.g. in *ad-ag-io-* (adagium proverb), √*ag* (say, cf. *āio* for **ag-io*; § 39); *ex-im-io-* (eximius excelling), √*em, im (ex-im-o* pick out); *gen-io-* (genius), *in-gen-io-* (ingenium), *pro-gen-ie-* (progenies offspring), √*gen (gen-us, gi-g(e)no-); in-ed-ia* (fasting), √*ed (ed-o)*; *per-nic-ie-* (destruction), √*nec (nec-are, noc-ere); fluu-io-* (river), √*flu (flu-o)*; *con-iug-io* (coniugium wedlock), √*iug (iung-o, iug-um); ob-sequ-io-* (obsequium obedience), √*sec, sequ (sequ-or); od-io-* (odium hatred), √*od (ōd-i); sacri-fic-io-* (sacrificium sacrifice), √*fac; ob-sid-io-* (obsidium siege); *in-sid-ia* (insidiae ambush), √*sed (sed-eo)*, etc. These formations are sometimes hard to distinguish from secondary ones, e.g. *con-iug-io-*, which has to be traced back to the noun *con-iug-* (n. sg. *con-iux* spouse), rather than to √*iug*.

The suffix *-iō-ni-, -iō-n-* is probably a further formation made by means of sf. *-ni-*, e.g. *leg-iōn-, leg-iōni-*, fr. √*leg* (legere); *reg-iōn-, reg-iōni-* (direction, region), √*reg (reg-ere* make straight); *ob-sid-iōn-, ob-sid-iōni-*, beside the above-mentioned

ob-sid-io- ; *con-tag-iōni-*, *-iōn-*, beside *con-tag-io-* (touching), § 89.
√*tag* (tangere touch), etc. Cf. suffix *-tiōn-*, *-tiōni-* under *-ti-* (§ 98).

2. *-ya-* as a secondary suffix.

-ya- is frequently used as a secondary suffix in every Indo-European language, and hence must have existed as early as the date of the original-language.

Sanskrit. E.g. *dĭv-ya-* (adj. heavenly), st. *div-* (heaven); *çún-ya-* (canine), st. *çun-* (dog); *pítr-ya-* (fatherly), st. *pitár-* (father); *rahas-yà-* (secret), st. *ráhas-* (ntr. secrecy). Stems in *-a* lose their final *a* before *-ya-*, e.g. *dhán-ya-* (rich), st. *dhána-* (ntr. riches), etc. By means of step-formation of the underlying stem are formed stems like *rtav-yà-* (adj. seasonable) from *rtù-* (season); *mắdhur-ya-* (ntr. sweetness), st. *madhurá-* (sweet); *ǩāur-ya-* (ntr. theft) st. *ǩōrá-* (masc. thief), etc.

This sf. is added to a nomen actionis in *-tu-* (v. post.); this *-tu-* is thereupon mostly raised to *-tav-*, but more rarely remains unraised. Thus by the raising of *-tu-* arises the compound suffix *-tav-ya-* so commonly used; with unraised *-tu-* arises the form *-tvya-*, which occurs in the more archaic period; from this latter there arises, by evaporation of the *v* from the group *tvy*, the sf. *-tya-* used in certain cases in the ordinary lang.; by loss of the *y* arises the form peculiar to the Vēdic lang. *-tva-*. These sff. *-tav-ya-*, *-tv-ya-*, *-t-ya-*, *tv-a-*, originally identical, have the same function as simple *-ya-*, namely that of a participium necessitatis.

Before *-tav-yà-* (or *-táv-ya-*) most root-vowels are raised, thus all final vowels, and also medial *i* and *u*, e.g. *dā-tavya-*, √*da* (give); *ē-tavya-*, √*i* (go); *stō-tavya-*, √*stu* (praise); *ǩhēttavya-* for **ǩhēd-tavya-*, √*ǩhid* (split); *yōk-tavya-* for **yog-tavya-*, √*yug* (iungere); but *pak-tavya-*, √*paǩ* (cook); *kar-tavya-*, √*kar* (make), etc., without step-formation of root-vowel, because in Sk. *a* was felt to be a raised vowel, in contradistinction to its weakenings (§ 6). There is found also, in certain cases, the auxiliary vowel

§ 89. *i*, *ī*, between the end of the root and the suffix, e.g. *bōdh-i-tavya*-, √*budh* (know); *grah-ī-tavya*-, √*grah* (take). Examples of the shortened form of the sff. are found in Vēdic *kŕ-tvya*-, later *kŕ-tya*-, √*kar* (make); therefore we must probably assume -*tya*- to have arisen from -*tvya*-, also in forms in -*tya*-, which have no parallel Vēdic -*tvya*-, as e.g. in *i-tya*-, √*i* (go); *stú-tya*-, √*stu* (praise); *bhŕ-tya*-, √*bhar* (bear), and the like. It is however strange to find such root-vowels unraised or weakened. Vēdic *kár-tva*- (faciendus, as ntr. subst. *kár-tva-m* opus) is accordingly to be explained as formed from **kar-tv-ya*-, stem *kár-tu*- (v. post.) by means of -*ya*-; here *y* has been lost, whilst *v* is retained. The function of this form distinctly points to this explanation.

Since -*īya*- is identical with -*iya*-,—the vowel being lengthened before *y*, as happens frequently (§ 15, 2, a),—and since -*iya*- may moreover stand for -*ya*- (§ 15, 2, b), we may confidently assume that the participia necessitatis in -*anī́ya*- correspond in their sf. to a fundamental form -*an-ya*- from *-*ana-ya*- (the loss of final *a* in -*ana*- before -*ya*- is regular, cf. § 14, 1, b), and therefore are formed by means of the same sf. -*ya*-, which we have already found used in this function, cf. *bhrātr-īya*- (brother's son, origly. 'fraternal') and *pítr-ya*- (paternal); *parvat-īya*- (hill-) from *parvata*- (hill), and *ráth-ya*- (waggon-) from *rátha*- (waggon); etc. The sf. -*īya*- is thus=-*ya*-. This sf. -*īya*-=-*ya*- is added to a nomen actionis in -*ana*- (as in -*tav-ya*-, -*tv-ya*-, it is to a similar one in -*tu*-; on nouns in -*ana*- v. post.), which, as aforesaid, regularly loses its final -*a* before -*ya*-. This sf. -*anīya*- also has the root-vowel almost always raised a step, e.g. *stav-anīya*-, √*stu* (praise); *ǵay-anīya*-, √*ǵi* (conquer); *dā-nīya*-=**dā-anīya*-, √*da* (give); but *kar-anīya*-, √*kar* (make); *paḱ-anīya*-, √*paḱ* (cook), etc. Verb-stems in -*aya*- lose this whole sf. before -*anīya*-, e.g. *ḱōr-anīya*-, st. *ḱōr-áya*- (steal).

In the Vēdic we find also sf. -*ḗn-ya*- thus employed; herein we can hardly fail to recognize a variation of f.f. -*an-ya*-; *ēn*

has arisen from *an* probably through the influence of the following *y*, e.g. *uç-énya-*, √*vaç* (wish); yet we find also *vár-ēnya-*, √*var* (choose) with accented root. §. 89.

Greek. Here too *-ya-* as a secondary sf. is very common, e.g. *πάτρ-ιο-* (paternal), *πατρ-ιά* (f. race), from stem *πατέρ-* (father); *σωτήρ-ιο-* (saving), *σωτηρ-ία* (rescue), stem *σωτήρ-* (saviour); *τέλειο-* for **τελεσ-yo-* (§ 65, 2, c; complete), stem *τέλες-* (ntr. sg. *τέλος* end); *ἀλήθεια, i.e.* **ἀληθεσ-ya* (truth), stem *ἀληθέσ-* (adj. true); *θαυ-μάσιο-* (wonderful) for **θαυματ-ιο* (§ 68, 1, c), stem *θαῦματ-* (ntr., n. sg. *θαῦμα* wonder); *δίκα-ιο-* (just), stem *δίκα-* (fem., n. sg. *δίκη* justice); *πήχυ-ιο-* (adj. ell-long) from *πῆχυ-* (masc., n. sg. *πῆχυ-ς* cubit), etc. Here also, before sf. *-ιο-*=origl. *-ya-*, the stem-termination *o*=origl. *a* is lost, e.g. *οὐράν-ιο-* (heavenly), stem *οὐρανό-* (masc., heaven); *ποτάμ-ιο-* (river-), stem *ποταμό-* (masc. river), etc. Here belong also the stems of participles and other consonantal stems used in fem. alone, like *φέρουσα*, i.e. **φεροντ-ya*; *λελοιπυῖα*, i.e. **λελοιπυσ-ya*, **-υτ-ya*; *δότειρα*, i.e. **δοτερ-ya*; *μέλαινα*=**μελαν--ya*, etc.

The form exactly corresponding to the Sk. part. in *-táv-ya-* is in Gk. *-τέο-*, i.e. **-τε-Fyo-*, e.g. *δο-τέο-*, Sk. *dā-tav-ya-*, √*δο* (give); *ἰ-τέο-*, √*ἰ* (go); *πλεκ-τέο-*, √*πλεκ* (twist); *θρεπ-τέο-*, √*τρεφ* (rear); *πεισ-τέο-*, √*πιθ*, pres. *πείθ-ω*, aor. *ἔ-πιθ-ον* (persuade); etc. Perhaps we ought to place here the forms in *-σια* for *-τια*, e.g. *εὐεργεσία* from *-τία*, cf. *εὐεργέτη-ς*; *ἀκαθαρσία*, cf. *ἀκάθαρτο-ς*, etc.; this *-τια* may in other cases have also been developed from origl. sf. *-ti-* (§ 98).

Latin. *-ya-* as secondary suffix, e.g. in *patr-io-* (adj. patrius), fem. subst. *patr-ia*, from *pater-*, *praetor-io-* from *praetor-*, *victor-ia* from *victor-*, *scient-ia* from *scient-* (sciens), *rēg-io-* from *reg-* (rex); *audac-ia* from *audac-* (audax); *princip-io-* from *princip-* (princeps), *nefar-io-* from *nefas*, *sacerdot-io-* from *sacerdot-*, etc. Here also the origl. final *a* of stem is lost before *-ya-*, e.g. *domin-io-* (dominium) from *domino-* (dominus), *somn-io-*

§ 89. (somnium) from *somno-* (somnus), *colleg-io-* (collegium) from *collega*, etc.

Note 1.—Adjs. in *-tīuo-*, as *nā-tīuo-*, *ac-tīuo-*, have been compared to Sk. *-tavya-*, though they do not coincide in function. From *-tavya-* is said to have arisen *-taivya-*, by insertion of *i* (from *y* following) into the preceding syllable, thence *-taiva-*, *-teivo-*, *-tīuo-*. However there is no very strong reason for identifying Lat. *-tīuo-* with Sk. *-tavya-*, a comparison which is moreover phonetically very doubtful. It is possible that they are new formations in Latin, from stem *nāto-*, *acto-*, etc.; cf. *noc-īuo-* beside *nocuo-*, and *mortuo-* for the form **mor-to-*, which we should have expected.

Note 2.—In Latin the participium necessitatis ends in *-endo-*, earlier *-undo-*, e.g. *dic-endo-*, *dic-undo-*, etc. In the former part of this sf., *en*, *un*, hence earlier *on*, we may probably recognize the *an* of the Sk. *an-īya-*: the *-do-* is prob. the sf. *-do-* so common in Latin, e.g. *cali-do-*, *uali-do-*, *timi-do-*, etc., beside *calēre*, *ualēre*, *timēre*, etc.; in *uiri-di-* beside *uirēre*, *-di-* appears. This *-do-* probably is derived from the same verb-root *da* (Lat. *dare*, which has, however, apparently become confounded with origl. √*dha* 'facere'), which we see in *crē-do*, *con-do*, etc. Cf. formations like *ira-c-un-do-*, *rubi-c-un-do-*, *uere-c-un-do-*, *fa-c-un-do-*, in which the relation of necessity is not found,—a relation which is not really essential to forms in *-un-do-*, *-en-do-*, *-n-do-* (Corssen, Krit. Beitr. 120 sqq., and Krit. Nachtr. p. 133 sqq.); *-bu-n-do-* in *fur-i-bu-n-do*, *treme-bu-n-do-*, must be treated as a part. necess. of origl. √*bhu*, Lat. *fu*. Accordingly we recognize in *-do-*, the latter part of this sf., a new formation in Latin. We can scarcely assume that the f.f. *-an-ya-* (v. supr.) has in an exceptional way in the first place become **-an-dya-* by insertion of *d* before *y*, as not unfrequently happens in the languages, e.g. middle-Lat. *madius* for earlier *maius*, Gk. ζυγόν, i.e. *δυγον, Sk. and f.f. *yugám*; from which form **-an-dya-* the loss of *y* would then have to be assumed in the same way as perhaps in *minus* for **minius*, *-bus* sf. of dat. abl. pl. for **-bius* (v. post. declension), so that e.g. *coqu-en-do-* (coquendus) would stand for **coquen-dyo-*, **coquen-yo-*, f.f. *kakan-ya-*=Sk. *pakanīya-* (G. Curt. Gk. Etym.[2] 590 sqq.). However, as regards Lat., interchange of *d* and *y* is not capable of proof; on the contrary, this language shows a tendency towards accumulation of suffixes and suffixative composition with verb-roots, as e.g. *-cro- (laua-cru-m, sepul-cru-m)*, √*kar* (make); *-bo- (acer-bu-s, mor-bu-s, super-bu-s)* for **bhvo-*

from *bhu* (be); here probably we must reckon *-bili- (sta-bili-s,* § 89. *fle-bili-s, comprehensi-bili-s, flexi-bili-s)* and *-bulo- (sta-bulu-m, fa-bula)*, further formations of this *-bo-* (these forms are otherwise explained by others); *-bro-, -bra- (candela-bru-m*, light-bearer; in this example probably no one will deny the derivation of *-bro-* from √*bhar* (bear); *uerte-bra, late-bra)*, from √*bhar* (bear); *-gno- (mali-gnu-s)*, √*gan* (beget); *-ig- (rem-ig-*, n. sg. *remex)*, √*ag* (drive, do).

VI. Stems with suffix *-va-*. § 90.

Stems with sf. *-va-* are found in every Indo-Europ. language; in Lat. and Sclavonic, amongst others, it is a favourite suffix. Stems in *-van-* are akin to these, and are seen especially in Sk. The sf. *-vant-* we treat hereafter separately.

Indo-European original language. Certainly demonstrable is *ak-va-* (masc. horse), √*ak* (run; cf. *āk-u-* quick).

Sanskrit. *áç-va-* (masc. horse), √*aç* (cf. *āç-ú-* quick); *é-va-* (masc. going), √*i* (go); *pád-va-* (masc. way, waggon), √*pad* (go); *pak-vá-* (adj. cooked), √*paḱ* (cook); *ūrdh-vá-* (directed upwards, raised), i.e. **ardhva-* (§ 7, 2), √*ardh* (grow), etc.

-van- is akin, e.g. *pád-van-* (masc. way), cf. *pád-va-*; *mád-van-* (intoxicating), √*mad* (become intoxicated); *ŕk-van-* (praising), beside *ŕk-vant* and *rk-vá-*, √*arḱ* (praise), etc.

Greek. On account of the loss of *v* in Gk. the sff. in question are hard to recognize. Clearly we may place here e.g. *ἵππο-* (horse) for **ἰκ-Fο-* =Lat. *equo-*, origl. *ak-va-*, etc.; *πολλό-* (many, collateral form to *πολύ-*) from **πολ-Fο-*, f.f. *par-va-*, √*par* (fill); in some other cases the root cannot be further traced, as e.g. *λαι-Fό-* =Lat. *lae-uo-* (left); *ὅλο-*, Iôn. *οὐλο-* (whole), f.f. **ὁλ-Fο-* =Lat. *sollo-* from **sol-vo-*, Sk. *sár-va-*, etc.

The sf. *-van-* is seen in *αἰ-Fών-* (*αἰών* lifetime, time), a lengthening from a presupposed *ai-van-* (cf. Lat. *ae-uo-*, Goth. *ai-va-*, Sk. *é-va-*), √*ἰ* (go); perhaps also *πέπ-ον-* (n. sg. masc. *πέπων* ripe) stands for **πεπ-Fον-*, cf. Sk. *pak-vá-*, √*πεπ*, origl. *kak* (cook).

Latin. The sf. origl. *-va-* is common; besides *eq-uo-* (horse)

§ 90. =origl. *ak-va-; ard-uo-* (steep)=Zend *eredh-wa-*, Sk. *ūrdh-vá-; ae-uo-* (ntr. lifetime, age)=Sk. *é-va-* (masc. going), occur many other formations like *noc-uo-* (hurtful), √*noc* (*noc-ēre* hurt); *uac-uo-* (empty), √*uac* (cf. *uacare* be empty); *per-spic-uo-* (perspicuous), √*spec* (*specere* see); *de-cid-uo-* (falling off), √*cad* (*cadere* fall); *re-sid-uo-* (remaining), √*sed* (*sedēre* sit); *ar-uo-* (ploughed, *ar-uo-m* ploughed field), √*ar* (*arāre* plough); *al-uo-* (fem. belly), √*al* (*alere* nourish), etc.

Here belong also formations in *-īuo-*, like *nocī-uo-* (hurtful); *uacī-uo-* (empty), *captī-uo-* (captive), etc., which are formed as if there were parallel forms **nocī-re*, **uacī-re*, **captī-re*.

The suffix *-vant-*, forming a past part. act., whose original existence is proved by the correspondence of the Aryan, Greek, and Sclavonic, is probably compounded of *-va-* and *-nt-*=*-ant-* (§ 101). With *-vant-* may be compared the origl. sf. *-yant-*, which also probably consists of *-ya-* and *-ant-* (v. post. 'Comparative'), and sf. *-mant-* (§ 91), which is similarly formed from *-ma-* and *-ant-*, so that we have a scale *-ant-*, *-yant-*, *-vant-*, *-mant-*, to which *-an-*, *-yan-*, *-van-*, *-man-*, and *-a-*, *-ya-*, *-va-*, *-ma-* are parallel.

The function of this *-vant-* is (like that of *-mant-*) that of expressing the 'having' the possession of something. The perf. part. and the perf. itself are in many languages expressed by means of possessive elements (e.g. Finnish, Magyar, the Cassia language, etc.), as is indeed the case also in the periphrasis by means of the auxil. verb 'have.' A form *vi-vid-vant-*, lit. 'having knowing or knowledge,' is not originally different, in point of suffix, from *arkta-vant-* 'bear-having.'

The sf. *-vant-*, which, as forming participles, is a primary sf., occurs also as a secondary suffix, e.g. Sanskrit *áçva-vant-* (provided with horses; n. sg. masc. *áçva-vān*, acc. sg. *áçva-vant-am*, gen. sg. *áçva-vat-as*, n. pl. masc. *-vant-as*, etc.), fem. *áçva-vatī*, i.e. *-vat-yā* (cf. § 15, c), with loss of *n*, as in similar cases; *vásu-vant-* (furnished with riches); *vīrá-vant-* (possessed of

heroes); *pád-vant-* (having feet), stem *pad-* (foot). The sf. § 90.
-mant- is employed in similar functions, e.g. Sk. *agni-mánt-* (possessed of fire), v. post.

The sf. *-vant-* has also a special use in Sk., that of giving active force to past part., e.g. *krtá-*, (√*kar*, make)='made,' but *krtá-vant-* 'having made'; *bhagná-* (broken), √*bhaǵ*, *bhańǵ*, but *bhagná-vant-* 'having broken,' etc.

Greek. The suffix *-vant-* becomes *-Fεντ-* (the digamma being retained; n. sg. masc. *-Fεις*, ntr. *-Fεν*), fem. *-Fεσσα*, i.e. **-Fετya* =Sk. *-vatī*, i.e. *-vatyā*, e.g. *ἀμπελό-Fεντ-* (having vines), *ἄμπελο-* (fem. vine); *ἰχθυό-Fεντ-* (having fish), *ἰχθύ-* (masc. fish); *μητιό--Fεντ-* (having wisdom), *μῆτι-* (fem. wisdom); *νιφό-Fεντ-* (snowy), st. *νιφ-* (snow, acc. *νίφ-α*), etc. Thus all stems follow here the analogy of stems in *o-*, origl. *a-*, which is also the case elsewhere in Gk. (e.g. in gen. dat., dual, v. post.); yet *χαρί-Fεντ-* (graceful), *χάρι-* (fem. grace), and perhaps some few others.

In Latin *-vant-* has become *-vans-*, and passed over to the analogy of *a*-stems, so that we must here assume a f.f. *-vansa-*, from which *-vonso-* and *-vōso-* must have arisen; this *-vonso-* has, however, throughout lost its *v* (the suffix could scarcely have been *-ans-*, since the loss of the *v* does not occur in this function of the suffix, and the existence of the full form of the sf. in the S.W. division of the Indo-European languages is moreover proved by the occurrence of the well-preserved form in Gk. *-Fεντ-*); e.g. *fructu-ōso-*, *lumin-ōso-*, **forma-ōso-*, whence (§ 37) *formonso-*, later *formōso-*.

We must now treat of the employment of the sf. *-vant- (-vans-)* in forming past part. act.

Indo-European original-language. e.g. *vivid-vant-*, √*vid* (see, know); *dadha-vant-*, √*dha* (set), etc. These stems coincided in the three genders.

Sanskrit. The origl. sf. *-vant-* appears before the different case-suffixes as *-vat-*, *-vās-*, i.e. *-vāns-* and *-us-* (v. post. Declension); *-vans-*, from origl. *-vant-*, became *-vas-* by loss of *n*

§ 90. before *s*, and this was weakened to *-us-* by loss of *a* (§ 6); *-vā̃s-*, i.e. *-vāns-*, is a lengthening or step-formation of *-vans-*. The suffix is added to the reduplicated root, to the perf.-stem in its weaker form (v. post. 'Conjugation'), e.g. *rurud-vánt-*, √*rud* (weep), fem. *rurud-úšī*, from **-vantyā*, **-vansyā*, **-vasyā*, **-usyā*; *tēn-i-vánt-* from **tatn-i-vant-*, with auxil. vowel *i*, √*tan* (stretch); the shortened st.-forms have not this *i*, e.g. dat. sg. masc. *tēnúš-ē*; n. sg. fem. *tēnúšī*, etc.; *vid-vánt* (knowing, origl. 'having seen'), with loss of reduplication of √*vid* (see, know), etc.

Greek. The origl. final *t* of the sf. has been almost always preserved, while the *n* is lost; in masc. and neut. it is *-Fότ-*=*-va(n)t-*; in n. sg. *-Fός* for **-Fοτ* (§ 69), masc. *-Fώς* for **-Fοτ-ς* with compensatory lengthening. The fem. is *-υῖα*, i.e. *-usyā* (§ 65, 2, c) from *-vasyā*, and this from *-vansyā*, f.f. *-vantyā*. This sf. is added to all perf.-stems ending (1) in case of simple perfects in the final letter of the root, (2) in the case of compound perfects in *κ*; e.g. (1) *λελοιπ-ότ-*, n. sg. masc. *λελοιπώς*=*λελοιπ-Fοτ-ς*, ntr. *λελοιπός* = **λελοιπ-Fοτ*, fem. *λελοιπ-υῖα* = **λελοιπ-υσγα*, √*λιπ* (leave); likewise (2) **λελυκ-Fοτ-* (n. sg. masc. *λελυκώς*, etc.), √*λυ* (loosen), etc. After roots ending in vowels perhaps the *υ* of the sf. held its place longer; thus *ἑστα-Fότ-* (Hom.) from perf.-stem *ἑστα-* (*ἕστα-μεν* 1 pl.), √*στα* (stand); *γεγα-Fότ-*, perf.-stem *γεγα-*, √*γα*, *γεν* (pres. *γίγνομαι* become), etc. We must leave undecided the question whether the stems *γεγα-Fώτ-*, *τεθνη-Fώτ-*, etc., retain in *ω* a relic of the former *n* in **-Fοντ-*= *-vant-*, or whether we should see in it an unorigl. lengthening from *-Fοτ-*.

Archaic forms show the root-vowel still un-raised, especially in fem. stems, e.g. *Fιδυῖα* (usually *εἰδυῖα*, st. **Fειδ-Fοτ-*, from *Foῖδα*, f.f. *vivāida* 'I know,' √*vid*, see, know), i.e. **vid-usyā*=Sk. *vidúšī* from **vivid-vant-yā*.

Latin shows no such formation.

§ 91. VII. Stems with suffix *-ma-*, and sff. whose first element is *-ma-* (*-man-*, *-ma-na-*, *-mant-*; on secondary sf. *-ma-* cf. § 107,

where also are treated the sff. *ma-ma-* and *-ma-ta-*, which all of them form superl.); and especially the participle in *-ma-*, *-ma-na-*, of passive and middle use. § 91.

Participles in *-ma-na-* appear in the Asiatic and S.-European division of the Indo-European, in the Sclavo-Teutonic *-ma-* replaces it. Both forms we hold to be original, since it is common enough to find a simple and a compound suffix used alike.

-ma- is a frequent element in stem-formation (in word-formation it indicates 1 pers.). As a secondary suffix we shall find it employed to express the superlative.

Primarily it occurs e.g.

Indo-European. *ghar-ma-* (warm, heat), √*ghar*; *dhu-ma-*, or probably *dhau-ma-* (smoke), √*dhu*.

Sanskrit. In *tig-má-* (adj. sharp, pointed), √*tiǵ* (become sharp); *bhī-má-* (adj. fearful), √*bhi* (fear); *idh-má-* (masc. firewood), √*idh* (burn); *ghar-má-* (masc. warmth), √*ghar*; *dhū-má-* (masc. smoke), √*dhu* (move); *yug-má-* (ntr. pair), √*yug* (join), etc.

Kindred to this is sf. *-man-*, which apparently must be separated into *-m-an-*, i.e. *-m(a)-an-*, and is accordingly closely parallel to the participial *-ma-na-*.

Indo-European. e.g. *gnā-man-* (name), √*gna*=*gan* (know); *ak-man-* (stone), √*ak*, etc.

Sanskrit. In *ǵán-man-* (ntr. birth), √*ǵan* (gignere); *áç--man-* (masc. stone), √*aç*; *vḗç-man-* (ntr. house), √*viç* (enter); *nā́-man-* (ntr. name) for **gnā-man-*, √*gna*=*gan* (know); *úš-man-* (masc. summer), √*uš* (burn). With auxil. vowel *i*, in Vēd. also *ī* (§ 15, f), it appears e.g. in *star-i-mán-* (masc. bed), √*star* (sternere); *dhar-i-mán-* (masc. forma), √*dhar* (hold); *ǵán-i-man-* (ntr. birth) beside *ǵán-man-*, from which it is distinguished by the *i* alone. Side by side we find *dhár-man-* (masc. bearer; ntr. law) and *dhár-ma-* (masc. right, duty); *ḗ-man-* (ntr. going) and *ḗ-ma-* (masc. id.), √*i* (go), etc.

§ 91. -*mant*- is a secondary suffix, e.g. *yáva-mant*- (possessing barley), *yáva*- (barley); *mádhu-mant*- (possessing honey), *mádhu*- (honey); *ǵyṓtiš-mant*- (shining), *ǵyṓtis* (light), etc.

-*min*- also is secondary, e.g. *vāg-min*- (possessing speech, eloquent) for **vāk-min*-, stem *vāk*- (speech); *gō-min*- (masc. cattle-owner), *gō*- (cow, bullock) etc.

aç-man-ta- (ntr. furnace) must not be overlooked, from *áç*--*man*- (stone); cf. Lat sf. -*men-to*- and O.H.G. -*munda*-.

Greek. Sf. -*ma*-, e.g. in *θερ-μό*- (adj. hot), *θερ-μή* (fem. heat), √*θερ* (*θέρ-ομαι* grow hot), origl. *ghar* (§ 64, 2, n); *φλογ-μό*- (masc. brand), √*φλεγ* (*φλέγ-ειν* burn); *κευθ-μό*- (masc. lair), √*κυθ* (*κεύθ-ω* hide); *κομμό*- (masc. planctus) for **κοπ-μο*- (§ 68, 1, a), √*κοπ* (*κόπ-τω*, *κε-κοπ-ώς* strike); *ἄν-ε-μο*- (masc. wind) with an inserted *ε* (§ 29) from origl. √*an* (blow); *χῡ-μό*- (masc. sap), √*χυ* (*χέF-ω* pour); *θῡ-μό*- (masc. mind, spirit), √*θυ* (*θύ-ω* fume); *γνώ-μη* (opinion), √*γνο* (*γι-γνώ-σκω*), origl. *gan* (to know); *μνή-μη* (memory), √*μνα* (*μι-μνή-σκω*), origl. *man* (think); *τῑ-μή* (price, honour), √*τι* (*τί-ω* (honour); *οἶ-μο*- (masc. fem. way, course, stripe), √*ἰ* (*εἶ-μι* go), etc.

As secondary sf. also -*μο*- occurs, e.g. *ἄλκι-μο*- (strong), *ἀλκή* (strength); *νόστι-μο*- (belonging to return), *νόστο*- (masc. return); *φύξι-μο*- (whither one can flee, avoidable), *φύξι*- (fem. flight), etc.

The sf. origl. -*man*- appears in Gk. as -*μον*- and -*μεν*-, e.g. *ἄκ-μον*- (masc. n. sg. *ἄκ-μων* anvil)=Sk. *áç-man*-, beside *ἀκ-μή* (point, sharpness); *ἴδ-μον*- (adj., n. sg. masc. *ἴδ-μων*, ntr. *ἴδ-μον*, skilful, belonging to later period), √*Fιδ*, origl. *vid* (see, know); *τλῆ-μον*- (n. sg. *τλή-μων* suffering, wretched), √*τλα* (endure, cf. *τέ-τλα-θι*, *τλή-σομαι*); *γνῶ-μον*- (masc., n. sg. *γνώ-μων* knower), √*γνο* (*γι-γνώ-σκω*), origl. *gan* (know), cf. *γνώ-μη*; *μνῆ-μον*- (mindful), cf. *μνή-μη*, √*μνα*, origl. *man* (think), etc. In the form -*μων*- we recognize an unorigl. lengthening of the same sf., cf. *κευθ-μών* (masc., gen. sg. *κευθ-μῶν-ος* lair), √*κυθ*, raised to *κευθ* (*κεύθ-ω*, *ἔ-κυθ-ον* hide), cf. *κευθ-μό-ς*; *θη-μών* (masc., gen. sg. *θη-μῶν-ος*, heap), √*θε* (*τί-θη-μι*), etc.

Sf. -*μεν*-, e.g. in *πυθ-μέν-* (masc., n. sg. *πυθ-μήν* bottom, foun- § 91.
dation), √*πυθ*, cf. O.H.G. *bod-am*; *ποι-μέν-* (masc., n. sg. *ποι-μήν* shepherd) = Lith. *pë-men-* (n. sg. *pĕ-mů́*), root accordingly *pi*, perhaps a weakening from *pa* (protect).

Closely connected is the sf. -*μονη*, e.g. *φλεγ-μονή* (inflammation), √*φλεγ* (*φλέγ-ω* burn); *χαρ-μονή* (joy), √*χαρ* (*χαίρω* rejoice), etc.

Here too probably belong sff. -*μῑ-ν*- and -*μῑ-νο*-, e.g. *ῥηγ-μῖν-* (masc., gen. sg. *ῥηγ-μῖν-ος* surf, breakers), √*ῥαγ* (in *ῥήγ-νυμι* break); *ὑσ-μῖν-* (dat. sg. *ὑσ-μῖν-ι*) and *ὑσ-μίνη* (strife), √*ὑθ*, Sk. and origl. *yudh* (strive); also as secondary sf., e.g. in *κυκλά-μῑνο-* (masc. and neutr., name of a plant, cyclamen), from *κύκλο-* (*κύκλο-ς* circle).

Also the very common sf. -*ματ*- (ntr.) is related to the sff. above named; e.g. *εἶ-ματ-* (garment), Aiol. *Fέμματ-*, i.e. **Fεσ-ματ-*, √*Fες* (*ἔννυμι*, i.e. **Fεσ-νυμι* clothe); *ὄμματ-*, i.e. **ὀπ-ματ-* (eye), Aiol. *ὄπ-πατ-*, √*ὀπ* (*ὄψομαι*, *ὄπ-ωπ-α* see); cf. *δέσ-ματ-* (bond) beside *δεσ-μό-* (masc. id.) and *δεσ-μή* (bundle), √*δε*, *δες* (*δέω* bind); *βαδίσ-ματ-* (going) beside *βαδισ-μό-* (masc. id.) from *βαδίζω* (step, go); *χάρ-ματ-* (joy) beside *χαρ-μονή* (v. supr.); *ῥῆγ-ματ-* (fracture) beside *ῥηγ-μῖν-* (v. supr.); *εἶ-ματ-* beside *ἀν-εῖ-μον-* (garmentless); *πρᾶγ-ματ-* (deed), √*πραγ* (*πράσσω*), beside *πολυ-πρᾶγ-μον-* (busybody); *μνῆ-ματ-* (memorial) beside *μνή-μη* and *μνῆ-μον-* (v. supr.); *σπέρ-ματ-* (seed), √*σπερ* (*σπείρω* sow), beside *σπερ-μαίνω*, i.e. **σπερ-μαν-γω* (sow), and the like.

In Latin also the sf. origl. -*ma*- occurs, as Lat. -*mo*- (-*mu*-) in *an-i-mo-* (n. sg. animus spirit), origl. √*an* (blow); *fū-mo-* (fumus smoke), origl. √*dhu* (move); *fir-mo-* (firmus firm), probably Sk. √*dhar* (hold; cf. *frē-n-um* bridle, from same root); *for-mo-* (formus warm), √*fer* (*fer-ueo*); *al-mo-* (almus nourishing), √*al*, nourish; *an-i-ma* (life), cf. *an-i-mo-*, origl. √*an* (breathe, blow); *fā-ma-* (fame) = Gk. *φή-μη*, √*fa* (*fa-ri* say); *for-ma* (form), cf. Sk. *dhar-i-mán-* (v. supr.), etc.

§ 91. Sf. origl. *-man-*, Lat. *-men-*, is common; e.g. *ger-men* (ntr. germ, shoot), √*ger*, origl. *ghar* (be green); **gnō-men* (*nō-men*, *co-gnō-men* name), √*gno*, origl. *gan* (know); *sē-men* (seed), √*sa* (sow), *teg-men*, *teg-i-men* (covering), √*teg* (cover); *ag-men* (troop, crowd), √*ag* (drive); *solā-men* (solace), verb-stem *sola-* (solari console); *certā-men* (contest, match), verb-stem *certa-* (certare struggle); *molī-men* (effort), verb-stem *molī-* (moliri undertake), etc.

This sf. is lengthened into *-mōn-*, e.g. in *ser-mōn-* (n. sermo masc. speech), √*ser* (arrange, put together; in *ser-o*, *ser-tum*); *ter-mōn-*, cf. *ter-men*, *ter-min-o-* (border), √*ter*, Sk. and origl. *tar* (exceed, come to the end); often moreover increased by *-to-*, e.g. in *co-gnō-mento-*, *in-crē-mento*, *teg-i-mento-*, *aug-mento-* beside *aug-men*, *seg-mento-* beside *seg-men*, etc.; this *-mento-* is particularly common in case of derived verbs, e.g. *armā-mento-*, *nutrī--mento-*, *experī-mento-*, etc. (ntr., n. acc. sg. *-mentu-m*); to this sf. *-mōn-* was added the suffix origl. *-ya-* also, likewise attended by lengthening (or step-formation), whereby consequently arose sf. *-mōnio-*, f.f. *-mānya-*, which is mostly a secondary suffix, e.g. *quer-i-mōnia* (complaint), *quer-or* (complain); *acri-mōnia* (sharpness) from stem *ācri-* (*ācer*, *ācri-s* sharp); *testi-mōnio-* (testimony) from *testi-s* (witness); *mātri-mōnio-* (wedlock) from stem *mātri-*, from *māter-*, origl. *mātar-* (mother), etc.

Participial suffix *-mana-*.

Indo-European. *-mana-*, in the function of forming participles, appears originally annexed to the stems of the present, future (formed indeed by means of a present), aorist, and perfect, thus e.g. √*dha*, pres.-stem *dhadha-*, *dhadha-mana-* (*τιθέ-μενο-*), fut. *dhā-sya-mana* (*θη-σό-μενο-*), aor. *dha-mana-* (*θέ-μενο-*), perf. (from √*dha* this part. would coincide with the pres. part. in form), e.g. *bha-bhar-mana-* or *bhabhār-mana-* from √*bhar*, perfect-stem *bhabhar-*, *bhabhār-*.

Sanskrit. This sf. is here sounded *-māna-*, wherein we recognize an unoriginal lengthening or step-formation of origl.

-*mana*- (cf. Zend -*mna*-, Gk. -*μενο*-, Lat. -*mino*-, -*mno*-, all with vowel unraised), just as in Lat. -*mōn*-, -*mōn-ia*-, Gk. -*μων*- stand contrasted with sf. -*man*-, which is proved to be the original form by the correspondence of the languages. It occurs as part. med. and pass., added to present- and future-stems as well as to the perfect-stem (the latter however almost exclusively in the earlier stage of the language). Instead of this -*māna*- there mostly appears in those present-stems which do not end in stem-formative *a* (except *na*), and in the perfect, a form -*āna*-, which appears to be a later, secondary form for -*māna*-, just as -*ē* for -*mē*, origl. -*mai*, in 1 sg. med., -*a* for -*ma* in 1 sg. act. pf. (v. post. Personal-terminations of the verb). The possibility that -*āna*- for earlier -*ana*- may be a sf. distinct from -*mana*- cannot nevertheless be denied, only in that case -*na*- would be expected rather than -*āna*-. § 91.

Examples. 1. Sf. -*māna*-, e.g. pres. *bhára-māna*-, pres.-stem *bhāra*- √ *bhar* (bear); *nahyá-māna*-, pres.-stem *nahyá*-, in pass. function, med. on the other hand *náhya-māna*-, pres.-stem *náhya*-, √*nah* (tie), etc. Fut. *dāsyá-māna*-, fut. stem *dā-syá*-, √*da* (give); perf. *sasr-māná*-, perf. stem *sasar*- √*sar* (go); *ī́ǵa-māna*- (Vēd.) with stem-termination *a* affixed to perfect-stem, according to analogy of other tense-forms; perf.-stem here *īǵa*- for *īǵ*- from *iyaǵ*-, *yayaǵ*- (§ 6), √*yaǵ* (offer, worship).

2. Forms with -*āna*-, e.g. pres. *lih-āná*-, root and pres.-stem *lih*- (lick); *çáy-āna*-, pres.-stem *cay*-, *çē*- (*çḗ-tē* he lies), √ *çi*; *ǩinv-āná*-, pres.-stem *ǩi-nu*-, √*ǩi* (gather); *yunāná*- from **yu-na*--*āna*-, pres.-stem -*yuna*-, √*yu* (join); *dádāna*-, pres.-stem *dada*-, *dad*-, √*da* (give), etc.; perf. *dádrç-āna*- (Vēd.), perf.-stem *dadarç*-, √*darç* (see); *çiçriy-āná*-, perf.-stem *çiçri*-, √*çri* (go); *bubhuǵ*--*āná*, √*bhuǵ* (bend), etc.

In nom. sing. these sff. are masc. -*māna-s*-, *āna-s*; ntr. -*māna-m*, -*āna-m*; fem. -*mānā*, -*ānā*.

In Greek we find everywhere -*μενο*- = origl. -*mana*- (n. sg. masc. -*μενο-ς*, ntr. -*μενο-ν*, fem. -*μενη*), and this in regular use after

§ 91. pres.-, fut.-, perf.-, and aor.-stems; e.g. pres. *φερό-μενο-*, pres.-stem *φερε-*, *φερο-*, origl. *bhara-*, *bharā-*, √*φερ*, origl. *bhar* (bear); *διδό-μενο-*, pres.-stem *διδο-*, √*δο*, origl. *da* (give); *δεικνύ-μενο-*, pres.-stem *δεικνύ-*, √*δικ* (show), etc.; fut. *δωσό-μενο-*, fut.-stem *δωσο-*, √*δο*; perf. *λελυ-μένο-*, perf.-stem *λελυ-*, √*λυ* (loose); *λελειμ-μένο-* for **λελειπ-μενο-*, perf.-stem *λελειπ*, √*λιπ* (leave); simple aor. *δό-μενο-*, aor.-stem and √*δο-*; *λιπό-μενο-*, aor.-stem *λιπε-*, *λιπο-*, √*λιπ*; compound aor. *λῡ-σά-μενο*, aor.-stem *λῦσα-*, √*λυ*, etc.

The sf. origl. *-mana-* appears in early Gk. (Hom.) also in the function of a nomen actionis or infinitive in loc. sg. fem. *-μεναι* (cf. *χαμαί* loc. from stem *χαμα-*), shortened to *-μεν* (also in Dôr. and Aiol. in verbal stems after the root-termination and aor. pass.), e.g. pres. *ἔδ-μεναι*, f.f. of stem *ad-mana-*, root and earlier pres.-stem *ἐδ-*, origl. *ad* (eat; the pres.-stem in use is *ἐδε-*, *ἐδο-*); *ἀμυνέ-μεναι*, *ἀμυνέ-μεν*, pres.-stem *ἀμυνε-* (ward off); *φορή-μεναι*, f.f. of stem *bhāraya-mana-*, pres.-stem *φορη-*, *φορεε-*, f.f. *bhāraya-*; fut. *ἀξέ-μεναι*, *ἀξέ-μεν*, f.f. of stem *agsya-mana-*, fut.-stem *ἀξε-*, i.e. **ἀγσε-*, **ἀγσγε-*, f.f. *ag-sya-*, √*ἀγ*, origl. *ag* (agere); pf. *τεθνά-μεναι*, *τεθνά-μεν*, pf. stem *τεθνα-*, √*θνα*=*θαν* (die); *Fίδ-μεναι* with lost reduplication, as *Foῖδα*, f.f. *(vi)vāida*, f.f. of particip.-stem thus *vivid-mana-*, √*Fιδ* (know); aor. simpl. *δόμεναι*, aor.-stem and √*δο-*; *εἰπέ-μεναι*, *εἰπέ-μεν*, aor.-stem *εἰπε-*, f.f. *vavaka-*, √*Fεπ*, origl. *vak* (speak); *ἐλθέ-μεναι*, *ἐλθέ-μεν*, aor.-stem *ἐλθε-* (*ἦλθο-ν*, *ἤλυθο-ν*), √*ἐλυθ* (come); aor.-pass. *μιχθή-μεναι*, *μιγή-μεναι*, *φανή-μεναι*, etc. Cf. also § 93, a.

Note.—The (Vēd.) forms adduced by Benfey (Or. u. Occ., i. 606; ii. 97. 132) in Sk., such as *dā́-man-ē*, cf. *δό-μεναι*, *vid-mán-ē*, cf. *Fίδ-μεναι*, as also the Zend *çtao-main-ē* (√*çtu* praise), are indeed datives of a neut. subst. stem Sk. *dā́-man-* (gift), *vid-mán-*, Zend *çtao-man-* (praise); notwithstanding which we believe that we must adhere to our explanation as regards Gk., on account of the parallel participles in *-μενο-*, and moreover from want of evidence for the dat. sf. *αι* belonging to consonantal stems in Gk. It is possible that the Gk. sf. *-μανα-* stands parallel to the

Aryan sf. *-man-*, besides the examples adduced—at least the two which I have met with (*dā́manē* and *çtaomainē*)—do not by any means correspond with the Gk. infin. in function. § 91.

Latin. The sf. origl. *-mana-* is retained only in relics, which yet show that it was once more generally used, and perfectly in accordance with Gk. analogy.

Substantives like *alu-mno-*, fem. *alumna* (nursling); *uertu-mno-* (Vertumnus, name of a god), probably from early Lat. **alo--meno-*, √*al* (nourish); **uerto-meno-*, √*uert* (turn), have lost the *e* of *-meno-*=*-μενο-*=*-mana-*; the ending is here regularly added to the pres.-stem, just as in Sk. and Gk. The termination is added immediately to the final of the root in *ter-mino-* (bound), √origl. *tar*; also *fē-mina* (woman) belongs here, though there may be some doubt as to the root of the word; further, *da-mno-* (damnum loss; Ritschl, Rhein. Mus. für Philol. N. F. xvi. pp. 304–308), pres.-stem and √*da (da-mus*, etc.; the change of meaning is shown by Ritschl in the passage quoted; perhaps also √*da* (cut) or *dha* (set, make) and not *da* (give), may here be fundamental, so that this has no bearing on the explanation of the form given by Ritschl).

The nom. pl. masc. of the sf., thus *-mini-* from earlier **-menei*, **-menei-s* (v. post. Declension), has remained as a periphrastic 2 p. pl. of med. pass., with auxil. vb. lost; the *i* for *e* (cf. Gk. *-μενο-*) is probably caused by following *ni* (§ 38), and here we find Lat. *i* corresponding to Gk. *ε*, as not unfrequently, e.g. in forms like *homin-is*, *flāmin-is*, and *ποιμέν-ος*. Accordingly Lat. *feri-mini* corresponds exactly to Gk. *φερό-μενοι*, f.f. of the stem *bhara-mana-*, pres.-stem *feri-*, origl. *bhara-*, √*fer*, origl. *bhar*. This *-mini* is simply added to tense- and mood-stems, also in the latest new-formations, e.g. pres. ind. *amā-mini*, *monē-mini*, *audī-mini*; opt. and conj. *ferā-mini*, *moneā-mini*, *amē-mini*, etc.; *ama-bā-mini*, *ama-rē-mini*, *ama-bi-mini*, etc.

The singular of this kind of the middle form, which in an earlier stage of the language probably coexisted with the other

§ 91. (v. post.) in all forms (thus e.g. a **feriminos sum, — es*, etc.), has been retained as 2 and 3 p. sg. imper. of the earlier lang., where it ends, however, not in *os*, but in *o*, probably after the analogy of the other real imperative endings in *o* (final *s* may be lost in Old-Lat., v. supr. § 79); e.g. *fā-mino, frui-mino, progredi-mino, arbitrā-mino, profitē-mino*, to which we must supply *es* or *esto:* thus the underlying forms are probably such as **fāminos esto*, etc.

§ 92. VIII. Stems with sf. origl. *-ra-*.

Noun-stems with sf. *-ra-*, *-la-*, occur in the separate Indo-Eur. languages, and consequently it is certain that this formation belonged to the period of origl. language. To show that *l* is a particularly common element in sff., it is enough to mention the diminutives in *l* (for Lat. and Gk. cf. L. Schwabe, de deminutivis Graecis et Latinis liber, Gissae, 1859). On *-ra-* as compar. sf., v. § 105.

Indo-Eur. origl.-lang. *rudh-ra-* (red), √*rudh* (become red); *sad-ra-* (seat), √*sad* (sit); *ag-ra-* (masc. field), √*ag*.

Sanskrit. Sf. *-ra-*, *-la-*, sometimes occurs with auxil. vowel *i* (§ 15, f). *rudh-i-rá-* (v. supr.); *dīp-rá-* (shining), √*dīp* (shine); *ḱid-rá-* (pierced; ntr. defect, flaw), √*ḱid* (split); *áǵ-ra-* (masc. plain, field), √*aǵ* (go, drive); *an-i-lá-* (wind), √*an* (blow), etc.

Greek. *ἐρυθ-ρό-* (red); *λαμπ-ρό-* (shining), *λάμπ-ω* (shine); *φαιδ-ρό-* (bright), cf. *φαίδ-ιμο-* (gleaming); *λυπ-ρό-* (grievous), √*λυπ* (*λύπ-η* grief); *ἄκ-ρο-* (highest, topmost; ntr. *ἄκ-ρο-ν* top, point; *ἄκ-ρα* fem. top), √origl. *ak* (be sharp); *πτε-ρό-* (ntr. feather, wing), √*πετ* (*πέτ-ομαι* fly); *ἀγ-ρό-* (masc. field), √*ἀγ*; *δῶ-ρο-* (ntr. gift), √*δο* (give); *ἕδ-ρα* (fem. seat), √*ἑδ* (*ἕζομαι* sit), etc.; *διψη-ρό-* (thirsty), verb.-stem *διψα-* (*διψάω* thirst); *σιγη-λό* (silent), verb-stem *σιγα-* (be silent); *ἀπατη-λό-* (deceitful), verb-stem *ἀπατα-* (cheat); *δει-λό-* (timid), √*δι* (fear, e.g. *δέ-δι-μεν, δέ-δοι-κα*); *μεγ-άλο-* (big), √origl. *mag* or *magh* (wax, thus origly. 'grown'); *ὀμίχ-λη* (mist), √ *migh* (moisten); *βη-λό-* (threshold), √*βα* (go); *φῦ-λο-* (ntr. race), *φῡ-λή* (tribe),

√φυ (beget, grow), etc. As primary and secondary sf. *-ερο-* often occurs, e.g. *φανερό-* (clear), √*φαν* (*φαίνω* show); *δροσερό-* (dewy) from *δρόσο-ς* (fem. dew); *φοβερό-* (fearful), *φόβο-ς* (masc. fear), etc.; also in other sff., e.g. *-υρο-*, *-ωρη-*, *-ωλο-*, *-ωλη-*, *-ῑλο-*, we find origl. sf. *-ra-*. § 92.

Latin. *rub-ro-* (ruber red), √*rub*, origl. *rudh*; *scab-ro-* (scaber rough), √*scab* (scabo scratch); *sac-ro-* (sacer holy), √*sac* (sancire); *gnā-ro-* (gnarus knowing), √*gna* (know); *plē-ro-* (full), √*ple* (fill); *ag-ro-* (ager field), √*ag* (agere); *sella* (stool) for **sed-la* = *ἕδ-ρα*, √*sed* (sedere sit); sf. *-la-* is frequently added to derived verbal-stems, e.g. *candē-la* (lamp), stem *candē-* (candēre glow, be white); *medē-la* (remedy), stem *mede-* (medēri heal), etc., whose analogy, as in impf. (v. post. § 173, 7), is followed by the formations of stem-verbs, as e.g. *sequē-la* (following), *sequi* (follow); *fugē-la* (flight), *fugere* (flee); *loquē-la* (speech), *loqui* (speak); *querē-la* (complaint), *queri* (complain). Hence we see here, as in the Sclavonic participle, clearly an addition to verbal-stems, which occurs in Greek as well. *-la-* is also a common element in Latin in sff. (*-ulo-*, *-ula-*, *-ili-*).

IX. Stems with sf. origl. *-an-*. § 93.

These stems occur in all Indo-Eur. languages, but rarely, it is true, in some of them, while in others they are very common —e.g. Teutonic; but I know of no example which we may confidently ascribe to Indo-European except *vad-an-* (ntr. water), and *ak-an-* (masc. stone; cf. Sk. *áç-an-* and Goth. *aúhna-*, which may very probably be derived from an older consonantal stem).

Sanskrit. *rā́ǵ-an-* (n. sg. *rā́ǵā*, n. pl. *rā́ǵān-as*, loc. sg. *rā́ǵñ-i*, *rā́ǵan-i*, king), √*raǵ* (*rā́ǵ-ati* shines, rules); *snḗ-han-* (friend), √*snih* (love); *vŕš-an-* (rainer; bull), √*varš* (rain) and other like nom. agentis; *áç-an-* (masc. stone, rock), √*aç* (strike); *ud-án-* (ntr. water, not used in all cases), √*ud* (wet), probably arising from *vad*.

The very frequent Sk. sf. *-in-* is probably akin, e.g. primary

§ 93. in *math-in-* (beside *mánth-an-*, churning stick), √*math* (move, stir); exceptionally common as secondary sf., e.g. *dhan-in-* (rich), *dhána-* (ntr. possession), etc.

Greek. The sff. corresponding to origl. -*an*- are here not uncommon, e.g. *τέρ-εν-* (n. sg. masc. *τέρην* tender), √*τερ* (*τείρ-ω* rub); *ἀρηγ-όν-* (masc., n. *ἀρήγ-ων* helper), cf. *ἀρήγ-ω* (help); *εἰκ-όν-* (fem., n. *εἰκ-ών* image), cf. *ἔ-οικ-α* (perf. am like) and the like; more frequently still is found the sf. *-ων-*, which must be considered a lengthening or step-formation of -*an*-, e.g. *αἴθ-ων-* (glowing), cf. *αἴθ-ω* (kindle), √*ἰθ; κλύδ-ων* (masc. wave, surge), √*κλυδ* (*κλύζω* rinse, wash); *πόρδ-ων* (masc. farter), √*περδ* (*πέρδ-ω* fart), etc. In *πευθ-ήν* (masc. inquirer), √*πυθ* (*πυνθάνομαι*, fut. *πεύ(θ)-σομαι* inquire); *λειχ-ήν* (scale), √*λιχ* (*λείχ-ω* lick), etc., we see the rarer *-ην-*=origl. -*an*-. As secondary sf. *-ων-* appears in *ἀνδρ-ών* (men's apartment), stem *ἀνδρ-* for **ἀνρ-*, *ἀ-νερ-* (n. *ἀνήρ*, gen. *ἀνδρ-ός* man); *ἱππών* (masc. stable), *ἵππο-* (horse), etc.

§93a. Latin. Sff. with short vowel are not very common, e.g. n. sg. *a-sperg-o* gen. *-in-is* (fem. besprinkling), stem thus *-sperg-on-*, *-sperg-en-*, √*sparg* (*sparg-o* sprinkle, scatter; *a-sperg-o* besprinkle); *com-pāg-en-* (fem., n. *com-pāg-o* fastening), √*pag* (*pang-o* fix, *com-ping-o* fix together); *pect-en-* (masc. comb; gen. *pect-in-is*), *pect-o* (comb); on the other hand, *-ōn-* is common, as in Gk. *-ων-*, e.g. *ed-ōn-* (masc., n. *edo*, gen. *edōn-is* eater), *com-ed-ōn-* (devourer), √*ed* (*ed-o* eat, *com-ed-o* eat up); *com-bib-ōn-* (fellow-drinker), cf. *com-bib-o* (drink with); *ger-ōn-* (bearer), cf. *ger-o* (bear, bring) and the like.

X. Stems with sf. -*ana*-.

The sf. -*ana*-, which in Sk., Zend, Gk., and Gothic forms stems used as infinitives, belongs to the period of the Indo-Eur. origl. language, in which formations such as *bhar-ana-*, √*bhar* (bear); *vagh-ana-*, perhaps *vāgh-ana-* (uectio, ntr. waggon), √*vagh* (uehere), and the like must be presupposed. Cf. moreover the med. participles of Sk. and Zend in -*ana*-, -*āna*- (§ 91),

which perhaps belong here; the Gk. pres.-stems such as *ἰκ-ανε-*, *μανθ-ανε-*, and Sk. e.g. *iš-aṇa-*, *grh-āṇa-* (§ 165, iv. b). §93b.

Sanskrit. Sf. *-ana-*, with root-vowel *i*, *u* accompanied by step-formation of root-vowel, forms nomina actionis and nomina agentis (also adjectivals). The dat. and loc. sg. of the abstracts in *-ana-* (*-anāya-*, *-anē-*) are used as infinitives, e.g. dat. *gám-anāya*, loc. *gám-anē*, stem *gám-ana-*, n. sg. *gám-ana-m* (ntr.), √*gam* (go); likewise *bhár-ana-* (bear, hold), √*bhar* (bear); *bhḗd-ana-* (split), √*bhid*; *bháv-ana-* (be), √*bhu*; *dā́na-* (giving, gift), i.e. **dā-ana-*, √*da* (give); *kā́r-ana-* (cause), verb-stem *kāraya-* (caus., √*kar* make), etc. The sf. appears as fem. also in this function, e.g. *ās-aná-* (stay), √*ās* (sit); *yāḱ-aná* (begging), √*yāḱ* (beg).

Nomina agentis of this form are e.g. *náy-ana-* (ntr. eye 'the guiding thing'), √*ni* (lead); *vád-ana-* (ntr. mouth, 'the speaking thing'), √*vad* (speak); *vāh-ana-* (ntr. waggon, 'the carrying thing'), √*vah* (carry); *dáç-ana-* (masc. tooth, 'the biting one'), √*daç* (bite); *nánd-ana-* (masc. delighter), verb-stem *nandaya-* (delight), √*nand* (rejoice), etc. Fems. of this function are e.g. *ǵan-anī* (genetrix), i.e. **ǵan-anyā* from masc. *ǵán-ana-*, verb-stem *ǵanaya-* (beget), √*ǵan* (be born; beget), etc.

As adjs. are used e.g. *ǵval-aná-* (burning), √*ǵval* (burn); *çōbh-aná-* (pretty), √*çubh* (sparkle), etc.

Greek. Here belong the nouns in *-ανο-*; thus neuters *κόπ-ανο-* (pestle), √*κοπ* (*κόπ-τω*, *κε-κοπ-ώς* strike); *ὄργ-ανο-* (tool), √*Fεργ* (*ἔργ-ον* work); *ὄχ-ανο-* (handle), √*ἐχ* (*ἔχ-ω* have, hold), *δρέπ-ανο-* (sickle), √*δρεπ-* (*δρέπ-ομαι* pluck), etc.; *τύμπ-ανο-* (ntr. drum, cudgel) with nasalized √*τυπ* (*τύπ-τω* beat), which often happens in the stems of this formation used as pres.-stems; masculines, e.g. *στέφ-ανο-* (crown) √*στεφ* (*στέφ-ειν* gird, crown); *χόδ-ανο-* (Hêsuch. podex), √*χεδ* (*χέζω* caco); feminines like *ἡδ-ονή* (pleasure), √*ἁδ* (*ἁνδ-άνω*, *ἁδ-ήσω*, *ἔ-αδ-ον* please), origl. *svad*; *ἀγχ-όνη* (strangling, hanging), √*ἀγχ*, *ἀχ* (*ἄγχ-ω* throttle, *ἄχ-νυ-μαι* am pained), etc.; *δρεπ-άνη* (id. q. *δρέπ-ανον*); *θηγ-άνη*

§93b. (whetstone, also *θήγ-ανο-ν* is attested), √*θηγ* (*θήγ-ω* whet); *στεφ-άνη* (encircling, crown), cf. *στέφ-ανο-ς*, etc. Adjectival, e.g. *σκεπ-ανό-* (covering), √*σκεπ*, cf. *σκέπ-η* (cover); *ἰκ-ανό-* (sufficient), √*ἰκ* (*ἰκ-νέομαι*, *ἰκ-όμην* come), etc.

As from sf. -*as*- arises Lat. infin. in -*re*-, and from -*mana*- Gk. infin. -*μεναι* (v. § 91), so also from -*ana*- comes Gk. infin. in -*εναι*, which we consider as loc. sg. of a fem.-stem. A form *λελοιπ-έναι* points to a stem origl. *rirāikana*-, i.e. a nom. agentis in -*ana*- formed from perfect-stem; *φέρειν* for **φερεινι*, **φερενι* (§ 26, 3), with shortened ending for **φερεναι*, to a stem *bharana*- from pres.-stem *φερε* = *bhara*-, whose termination -*a* serves likewise as initial sound of sf. -*ana*-. Stems ending in a vowel mostly do not assume -*ana*-, but only -*na*-, hence *διδό-ναι*, *ἱστά-ναι*, *δεικνύ-ναι*; yet *θεῖναι* = **θεεναι*, *δοῦναι* = **δοεναι*.

Latin. A formation quite corresponding to origl. -*ana*- does not occur to me. As Gk. *μηχανή* appears in Lat. as *māchina*, we may probably place here the Lat. forms with sf. -*ino*-, -*ina*, whose *i* therefore, as often in Lat., is weakened from *a*; thus, e.g. *pāg-ina* (fem. leaf, page), √*pag* (fasten, join, pres. *pang-o*); *sarc-ina* (fem. bundle, load), √*sarc* (*sarc-io* patch, repair); *dom-ino*- (lord), fem. *dom-ina*, √*dom* (*dom-o* subdue, tame), cf. Sk. *dam-ana*- (taming, subduing).

§ 94. XI. Stems with sf. -*na*-.

These stems, used in all Indo-Eur. languages, are much employed as past part. pass., in meaning like those in -*ta*-.

As a regular formation this part. occurs only in certain Sk., Scl. and Teut. verb-stems, whereby its existence in Indo-Eur. is sufficiently proved.

Indo-Eur. The frequent use of -*na*- in noun-stems appears from words such as *svap-na*- (masc. sleep), √*svap* (sleep); *stā-na*- (ground, place), √*sta* (stand).

Sanskrit. *sváp-na*- (as orig.); *yaǵ-ńá*- (masc. offering, worship), √*yaǵ* (offer, worship); *ánna*- (ntr. food) for **ad-na*-

(§ 59, 1), √*ad* (eat); *sthă-na*- (place, ntr.), √*stha* (stand,—if it belong not to -*ana*-); secondarily in *purā-ṇa* (adj. old) from *purắ* (previous, earlier); *mali-ná*- (adj. dirty), from *mala*- (masc. ntr. dirt); *phali-ná* (bearing fruit), from *phala*- (ntr. fruit); the latter exx. coincide in form and function with past part. pass. § 94.

Greek. *ὕπ-νο*-=Sk. and origl. *svắp-na*-; *λίχ-νο*- (adj. dainty, greedy), √*λιχ* (*λείχω* lick); *λύχ-νο*- (masc. lamp), √*λυκ* (*λευκ-ός* clear), origl. *ruk* (on *χ* for *κ* before *ν*, v. § 68, 1, c; other exx. of primary sf. -*na*- v. post.); the sf. is secondary in cases like *ὀρεινό*-=**ὀρεσ-νο* (hilly), stem *ὄρες*- in *ὄρος* (ntr. hill); *σκοτεινό*-=**σκοτεσ-νο*- (dark), stem *σκότες*- in *σκότος* (ntr. darkness), etc.

Latin. *som-no*- for **sop-no*-=origl. *svap-na*-; common as secondary sf., e.g. *pater-no*-, *uer-no*-, *salig-no*- (stem *salic*-), etc.; also often with long *ā*, *ē*, *ī* before -*na*-, as *font-āno*-, stem *font*-, *equī-no*-, stem *equo*-, *aliē-no*- (§ 38) from stem *alio*-, *canī-no*-, stem *cani*-, *bouī-no*-, stem *bou*-, *boui*- (conson.-stems change to *i*-forms), *doctrī-na*, stem *doctor*-, *doctri*- from **doctori*-, etc.

Suffix -*na*- forming past part. pass.

We reckon here those languages also which show only a few exx. or scattered traces of this use of sf. -*na*-.

Indo-Eur. The different uses in the different languages of -*na*- make it almost impossible to find many roots in which we can be sure that the p.p. pass. was formed from them by -*na*- as early as the time of the origl. lang. This was however undoubtedly the case with √*par* (fill), whose part. *par-na*- (full), masc. *parna-s*, ntr. *parna-m*, fem. *parnā*, was already in existence. We cannot believe that this method of formation was confined to this one root.

Sanskrit. The formation in -*na*- is used in comparatively few roots, e.g. *pūr-ṇá*- for **par-ná*- (§ 7), √*par* (fill); *stīr-ṇá*- for **star-ná*- (§ 7), √*star* (sternere); *bhug-ná*-, √*bhuǵ* (bend); *bhin-ná*- for **bhid-ná*- (§ 59, 1), √*bhid* (split), etc.

Greek. Not as a regular participial formation. Yet here

§ 94. belong adjs. like e.g. σεμνό- for *σεβ-νό- (§ 68, 1, c) 'revered,' √σεβ (σέβ-ομαι revere); ἀγ-νό- (worshipper, hallowed), √ἀγ (ἄζο-μαι revere); στυγ-νό- (hated, detested), √στυγ in ἔ-στυγ-ον (στυγ-εῖν hate); στεγ-νό- 'covered,' √στέγ in στέγ-ω (cover); δει-νό- 'feared,' √δι (fear, cf. δει-λό-ς cowardly, δέ-δοι-κα); ποθει-νό- 'longed-for,' verb-stem ποθεε- (ποθέω long for), etc. Substantivally used is τέκ-νο- 'thing born, bairn,' √τεκ (bear, cf. ἔ-τεκ-ον, τέ-τοκ-α).

Latin. Not as regular participial formation. Relics are e.g. *plē-no-* (filled) √*ple*=*pla*, origl. *par* (fill); *mag-no-* 'increased,' √*mag*=Sk. *mah* (wax); *dō-no-* 'gift,' √*da* (give); *reg-no-* 'ruled thing,' √*reg* (rule), etc.

§ 95. XII. Stems with suffix -*ni*-.

Sf. -*ni*- is much like -*ti*- in use and function, but rarer. Like -*ti*- it appears added to other sff. (cf. § 98, Lat. sf. -*tiō-ni*-). Generally speaking, there stand side by side the suffix-scales -*na*-, -*ni*-, -*nu*-, and -*ta*-, -*ti*-, -*tu*-. Sf. -*ni*- is origl.

Indo-Eur. *ag-ni-* (fire), √*ag*?, is the only trustworthy example; yet it is highly probable that abstracts in -*ni*- were formed before the division of languages, because they occur in all Indo-Eur. languages.

Sanskrit. E.g. *glā́-ni-* (fem. fatigue, exhaustion), √*gla* (lose strength); *hā́-ni-* (fem. abandonment), √*ha* (leave); *ǵī́r-ni-* (weakness from age) for **gar-ni-* (§ 7), √*ǵar* (to age), etc., which all form their p.p. pass. in -*ná*-: all, however, do not take sf. -*ni*-, the majority take -*ti*-, e.g. *ḱhin-ná-* (splitten), but *ḱhit-ti-* (splitting, n.), √*ḱhid*.

The datives of these abstracts in -*ni*-, like those in -*ti*-, can serve as infinitives.

Greek. Sf. -*ni*- is rare in Gk.; e.g. μῆ-νι- (μῆνι-ς, g. μήνι-ος, fem. wrath), √origl. *ma* (think); σπά-νι- (fem. want), √σπα.

Note.—Benfey, followed by Leo Meyer (Vgl. Gramm. ii. 141), explains the much-debated Gk. forms in -ω, such as ἠχ-ώ (echo),

πειθ-ώ (persuasion, earlier *ῳ*), etc., voc. *πειθοῖ*, g. *πειθοῦς* from **πειθοος*, etc., as stems in *-ονι-*, f.f. thus *-ani-* (**πειθ-ονι*, whence *πειθ-οῖ*, as e.g. *μείζω* from *μείζονα*); G. Curtius (Erläuterungen, p. 50 sqq.) on the other hand, as stems in *-oFι-*, probably rightly (cf. their Iôn. acc. in *-ουν*). § 95.

Latin. Masculines only, e.g. *ig-ni-* (ignis fire)=Sk. *ag-ni-*; *pā-ni-* (bread), √*pa* (cf. *pa-sco*); *pē-ni-* for **pes-ni-* (§ 77, 1, a), √origl. *pas* (gignere?), cf. Sk. *pás-as* (ntr. pēnis), Gk. *πέος* for **πεσ-ος*, M.H.G. *vis-ellīn* (penis); probably also *crī-ni-*, *fū-ni-*, *fī-ni-* and *lē-ni-*, *seg-ni-*, the roots of which are difficult to trace.

XIII. Stems with sf. *-nu-*.

Indo-Eur. *ta-nu-* (stretched; body), √*ta* (stretch); *su-nu-* (one born, son), √*su* (bear, beget). The stems in *-nu-* are also used as pres.-stems (§ 165, iv. a), e.g. *ta-nu-*, √*ta*; *ar-nu-*, √*ar*. §95a.

Sanskrit. *ta-nú-* (thin; fem. body), √*ta*; *sū-nú-* (son), √*su*; *bhā-nú-* (sun), √*bha* (shine); *tras-nú-* (fearful), √*tras* (tremble); *grdh-nú-* (greedy, eager), √*gardh* (seek, strive), etc.

Greek. Sf. *-nu-* is very rare, e.g. *θρῆ-νυ-* (footstool), √*θρα* (*θρή-σασθαι* seat oneself; *θρᾶ-νο-ς* seat), origl. *dhra*, *dhar* (set, fix); *λιγ-νύ-* (fem. smoke, mist), root doubtful.

Latin. Sf. *-nu-* very rare, as in Gk.; *te-nu-i-*, like adj.-stems in *u-* generally (§ 88, b), has passed into the *i*-form; **te-nu-*=origl. *ta-nu-*. Probably *ma-nu-* (fem. hand) belongs here, √origl. *ma* (measure, shape).

XIV. Stems with sf. *-ta-*. § 96.

The participle in origl. *-ta-*, the past part. pass. comes under special notice here.

The element *-ta-* (cf. the pronominal root of like sound), one of the commonest sff. of our language, is multifariously used in stem- and word-formation (for the formation of the 3 pers. of the verb, probably also for the ablat. sg., as case-sf.). The sf. *-ta-* forms not only the adj. discussed hereafter, which must probably have had a more general meaning originally (cf. e.g. Sk. stem *sthi-tá-* 'standing,' √*stha* stand, like Gk. *στα-τό-*; *çak-tá-* 'powerful, mighty,' √*çak* 'be able, capable'), and have been

§ 96. hardened into a regular means of expressing p.p. pass. only at a later period of the Indo-Eur. lang.—but nouns also substantivally used are formed by -*ta*-, e.g. Gk. *κοῖ-το-* (masc. couch, bed), *κοί-τη* (fem. id.), √*κι* (*κεῖ-ται* lies); *φόρ-το-* (masc. load, burden), √*φερ* (*φέρ-ω* bear); *πό-το-* (masc. draught), √*πο* (drink); *ἄρο-το-* (masc. ploughing), stem *ἀρο-* (plough); here belong nomina agentis masc., with stem termination raised to -*τη*-, as *κρι-τή-* (n. *κριτής* judge), √*κρι* (*κρῑ́-νω* sift); *δέκ-τη-* (receiver), √ *δεκ* (Iôn. *δέκομαι* beside *δέχομαι*, receive); *ποιη-τή-* (maker, poet), verb-stem *ποιη-* (*ποιέω* make); *προ--φη-τή-* (prophet), √*φα* (*φη-μί* say); *τοξευ-τή-* (bowman), verb-stem *τοξευ-* (*τοξεύω* shoot arrows), etc., which end in -*τα*, sometimes in nom. case, in Hom.; Latin *noxa* (hurt), i.e. **noc-ta*, √*noc* (nocere hurt); *sec-ta* (mode of action, sect), √*sec* (sequi follow); and in Zend, Scl., and Lith.

As a secondary sf. -*ta*- often occurs, thus in function of forming superl. (v. post. § 106), moreover in Gk. -*τη*- (as primarily), forming nomina agentis, e.g. *τοξό-τη-* (bowman), *τόξο-* (bow, ntr.); *ἱππό-τη-* and -*τα* (horseman), *ἵππο-* (horse); *πολί-τη-* (burgher), *πόλι-* (fem. city), etc.; further often forming fem. abstracts, e.g. Sk. *prthu-tā* (breadth), *prthú-* (broad); Gk. *βιο-τή* (life), *βίο-* (masc. life); Scl. and Goth.

Sf. -*ta*- forms moreover one kind of pres.-stem (§ 165, vii.), e.g. Gk. *τύπ-τε-*, √*τυπ*; often it stands combined with other sff. also added. These combinations will be collected at the end of this section.

Indo-Eur. The sf. -*ta*-, forming the p.p. pass., occurs immediately at the end of the fundamental form of the root in case of stem-verbs, in case of derived verbs at the end of the verb-stem, e.g. *da-ta-* (datus), n. sg. masc. *da-ta-s*, ntr. *da-ta-m*, fem. *da-tā*, √*da* (give); *kru-ta-* (*clutus), √*kru* (hear); *kak-ta-* (coctus) √*kak* (cook); *sādaya-ta-* (fixed, set), stem *sādaya-*, √*sad* (sit), etc.

Sanskrit. Sf. -*tá*-, n. sg. masc. -*tá-s*, ntr. -*tá-m*, fem. -*tā́*,

e.g. *çru-tá-*, √*çru* (hear); *ma-tá-*, √*ma, man* (think); *ǵñā-tá-*, § 96.
√*ǵña* (know); *bhr-tá-*, √*bhar* (bear); *yuk-tá-*, √*yuǵ* (join); *bad-dhá-* for **badh-ta-*, √*badh, bandh* (bind); *lab-dhá-* for **labh-ta-*, √*labh* (get); *viṣṭá-* for **viç-tá-*, √*viç* (enter), etc. The contact of the sf. with consonantal root-terminations brings many sound-laws into play (cf. §§ 58, 59, for details a Sk. special grammar). Several roots have auxil.-vowel *i* (§ 15, f), e.g. *pat-i-tá-*, √*pat* (fall); rarely *ī*, e.g. *grh-ī-tá-*, √*grah, grabh*, (seize, grasp); stems in *-aya-* always have *i*, which is probably a relic of *-ya-*, e.g. *vēdi-tá-*, stem *vēdaya-*, or perhaps from a stem **vēd-ya-* (make known) √*vid* (perceive).

Roots ending in nasals, which did not become amalgamated with the origl. root vowel-termination till a later date, show their shorter primitive form before the sf., e.g. *ga-tá-*, √*ga* (go), which appears mainly as *gam*; *ta-tá-*, √*ta*, which appears mostly as *tan* (stretch), etc. On the other hand, e.g. *kān-tá-*, with nasal retained and root-vowel lengthened, √*kam* (love).

Before this sf. weakening or loss of root-vowel *a* is very common, e.g. *kr-tá-*, √*kar* (make); *prš-ṭá-*, √*praḱh* (ask); *sthi-tá-*, √*stha* (stand); *hi-tá-* for **dhi-tá-*, √*dha* (set); *pī-tá-*, √*pa* (drink), etc.; *dattá-* for **dad-ta-* retains pres.-reduplication (cf. 1 pl. pres. *dad-más* damus), √*da* (give). Particulars of this formation would be out of place here.

Greek. Sf. *-τό-*, n. sg. masc. *-τό-ς*, ntr. *-τό-ν*, fem. *-τή*; e.g. *κλυ-τό-*, √*κλυ* (hear); step-formn. of root-vowel remains the same as in pres.-stem, *φευκ-τό-*, 1 sg. pres. *φεύγ-ω*, √*φυγ* (flee), at an earlier period *φυκ-τό-* still existed; *λειπ-τό-*, pres. *λείπ-ω*, √*λιπ* (leave); other pres. formns. however are not retained in these forms; *σπαρ-τό-*, √*σπερ* (sow), pres. *σπείρω*=**σπερ-γω*; *στα-τό-*, √*στα* (stand), pres. *ἵστημι*; *θε-τό-*, √*θε* (set), pres. *τί-θη-μι*; *γνω-τό-*, √*γνο* (know), pres. *γι-γνώ-σκω*; *Fρηκ-τό-*, √*Fρακ* (break), pres. *Fρήγ-νυμι*; *τιμη-τό-*, verb-stem *τιμη-* (honour), pres. *τιμάω*, etc. Acc. to Leo Meyer (Vgl. gr. ii. 318 sqq.) in like compound forms there occurs *-τ-* also, instead of

§ 96. complete -το-, e.g. *ἀ-γνώτ-* (n. *ἀγνώς*, gen. *ἀγνῶτ-ος* unknown), cf. *γνω-τό-*; *ἀβλής*, *ἀβλή-τ-* beside *ἀβλη-τό-* (unstruck), and a few similar cases, wherein τ follows a long root-vowel.

Latin. Sf. *-tu-*, earlier *-to-*, n. sg. masc. *-tu-s*, earlier *-to-s*, ntr. *-tu-m*, earlier *-to-m*, fem. *-ta*, e.g. *da-to-*, √*da* (give); *sta-to-*, √*sta* (stand); *i-to-*, √*i* (go); *di-ru-to-*, √*ru* (destroy); *in-clu-to-*, √*clu* (hear); but *ex-ū-to-*, √*u* (put on; *ex-u-o* put off), *im-bū-to-*, etc.; *coc-to-*, √*coc* (cook); *rup-to-*, √*rup* (break); *strā-to-*, √*ster*, *stra* (spread); *passo-* for **pas-to-* for **pat-to-*, √*pat* (suffer), etc.; (the sound-laws in cases where final consonants of roots come into contact with *t* of sf. *-to-* are treated of in § 77, 1). With active function, a tolerably common use of this sf., *pō-to-* (drunken), √*po*, origl. *pa; pranso-* for **prand-to-* (having dined), √*prand* (prandēre), etc. These participles are often used substantivally, e.g. stems *dic-to-* (*dic-tu-m* saying), *gnā-to-* (*nā-tus* son), *fac-to-*, *uō-to-*, etc.

Screip-to- (cf. Umbr. *screih-to-*) may come from the pres. *screib-o*, *scrībo* (write), like *iunc-to-* from *iung-o* (join). The lengthening of vowel in *āc-to-*, *lēc-to-*, *strūc-to-*, *iūnc-to-*, etc., not universally marked in pronunciation (Corssen, Aussprache und Betonung, i. 156, 158, sqq.), is a late-formation in Latin, or perhaps nothing more than a result produced by the influence of grammarians upon the language. In *secū-to-*, √*sequ*, *sec*, origl. *sak*, Sk. *sak*, etc. (follow); *locū-to-*, √*loqu*, origl. *rak* (speak); *ū* has been developed out of the *v* following guttural *k* (§ 71, 1), after the analogy of derived verbs; the origl. **sec-to-* occurs clearly in e.g. *sectari* (Pauli, Geschichte der Lateinischen Verba in *-uo*, Stettin, 1865, p. 17).

Not unfrequently there occurs the auxiliary vowel *i* (§ 43), e.g. in *uom-i-to-*, √*uom* (spue), beside *em-p-to-*, √*em* (buy; for *-p-* v. § 77, g); *gen-i-to-*, √*gen* (produce), 1 sg. pres. *gi-g(e)n-o; amā-to-*, *sopī-to-*, *acū-to-*, from verb-stems *amā-*, *sopī-*, *acu-*, but *mon-i-to-*, *auc-to-*, etc., according to the class of stem-verbs, not **monē-to-*, **augē-to-* (moneo, augeo), yet *dēlē-to-*, *suē-to-*, etc.

The sf. *-ta-* often occurs, as we have already remarked, as the first element of compound suffixes; thus in *-ta-ta-*, forming superl. in Gk. (§ 106); *-ta-ti-* in the Sanskrit (Vēd.) secondary sf. *-tā-ti-* (fem.), in which we have probably to recognize a further formation of the above-mentioned sf. *-ta-*, fem. *-tā*, which is used in a similar function to form abstracts, e.g. *sarvá--tāti-* (totality), st. *sárva-* (all); *devá-tāti-* (godhead), stem *dēvá-* (masc. god); *vasú-tāti-* (wealth), stem *vásu-* (possession), etc. The rarer sf. form *-tā-t-*, e.g. *dēvá-tāt-*=*dēvá-tāti-*; *satyá-tāt-* (truthfulness), stem *satya-* (true), etc., is clearly a shortening of *-tā-ti-*. With regard to sf. *-ti-* we shall see that even by itself it is shortened to *-t-* in Sk., Zend, Gk., and Lat. § 96.

In Greek this *-tāt-* is much used in a similar function in form *-τητ-*, e.g. *νεό-τητ-* (n. sg. *νεότης* fem. youth), stem *νέο-* (new, young); *φιλό-τητ-* (love), *φίλο-* (dear); *βραδύ-τητ-* (slowness), *βραδύ-* (slow); *ἑνό-τητ-* (oneness), stem *ἑν-*; *παντό-τητ-* (universality), stem *παντ-*, etc. Thus here also, as in not a few other cases (e.g. gen. dat. dual.; before sf. *-Fεντ-* § 90), the consonantal stems follow the analogy of the *a*-stems. In Latin the sf. becomes *-tā-ti-*, *-tā-t-*, e.g. *dūri-tāti-* (hardness), *dūro-* (hard; on *i* for *o*, v. § 40); *anxie-tāti-* from *anxio-* (on *ie* for *ii*, v. § 38); *ciui-tāti-*, *ciui-*; *uetus-tāti-*, *uetus*, etc.

Note.—Acc. to Benfey (Or. und Occ. ii. 521 sqq.) Lat. *salūt-* is from **saluot-*, itself a shortening of **saluo-tāt-*, like Zend *haurvat-* from *haurva-tāt-*.

A secondary sf. *-ta-na-* occurs in Sk. e.g. *hyas-tana-* (yesterday's), *hyas* (yesterday), to which Lat. *-tino-* in such forms as *cras-tino-*, *sērō-tino-*, closely corresponds; cf. Iran. *-ta-na-*, Zend *-çaṅh-*, Lith. *-tina-*.

Concerning sf. *-ta-ma-*, forming superl. like *-ta-* and *-ta-ta-*, v. § 108; on *-ta-ra-* used in comp. degree, v. § 105. It may be that the sff. *-tar-*, *-tra-*, which will be handled in the next section, are likewise contracted forms of *-ta-* and *-ra-* combined, for archaic abbreviations of the elements of suffixes are undeniable in some cases.

§ 97. Stems with sff. *-tar-*, *-tra-* ; *-tar-* forms a nomen agentis and fut. part. act.; *-tra-* forms nouns which mostly signify an instrument.

That the nouns in origl. *-tar-* in Indo-Eur. were even at that period employed as pres. and fut. participles, we cannot prove with certainty, because those functions are found only in the Asiatic and S. European divisions of the speech-stem. There was no doubt originally only one formation, whose earliest form has held its ground in those nouns of this kind which are used as words of kinship, i.e. *-tar-* for all genders, n. sg. masc. and fem. *-tar-s*, neut. *-tar-*. This sf. is added immediately to the root, which mostly is raised one step; in case of derived verbs it is added to the verb-stem, e.g. *mā-tar-* (the 'female producer,' mother), √*ma* (produce, bring forth); *pa-tar-* (father), √*pa* (protect, rule); *bhrā-tar-* (brother), √*bhar, bhra* (bear, preserve); *dā-tar-* or perhaps *da-tar* (giver), √*da* (give); probably *su-tar-* (woman), √*su* (produce, bear), whence *sva-sutar-* (woman related, i.e. sister); *gan-tar-* (begetter), √*gan* (beget), etc.

The correspondence between the languages tends to prove that already in early times there existed a kindred form in **-tara-* (for *-tara-* used to form comparative, v. post.), whence came *-tra-*; whilst *-tar-* represents persons, this *-tara-*, *-tra-* was used of things, and hence does not form nomina agentis, but usually indicates the instrument. Formations such as *dak-tra-* (tooth), √*dak* (bite); *gā-tra-* (limb), √*ga* (go); *krau-tra-* (ear), √*kru* (hear), etc., can scarcely have been wanting in the origl.-language.

The origin of the suffix *-tar-*, *-tra-*, is obscure. We conjectured (§ 96), that it is composed of two suffixes *-ta-* and *-ra-*, as *-mana-* from *-ma-* and *-na-*; we might make an equation thus, *-tar-* : **-ta-ra- (tra)* :: *-man-* : *ma-na- (mna)*. As *-mana-*, *-man-*, is raised to *-māna-*, *-mān-*, so also *-tara-*, *-tar-*, is raised in the languages to *-tāra-* (Lat. *-tūro-*), *-tār-* (Lat. *-tōr-*).

§ 97. Sanskrit. Suffix *-tar-*, n. sg. *-tā* for *-tar-s* (§ 15, d), acc. sg. *-tar-am*, in words expressing kinship, e.g. *pi-tár-* for **pa-tar-* (father), *mā-tár-* (mother), *bhrā-tar-* (brother), etc. The formations of this kind which were felt as nomina agentis are distinguished by a higher step-formation of *-tar-* to *-tār-* (n. sg. masc. *-tā-* for *-tar-s*, but acc. sg. *-tār-am*); this is also shared by *svásar-* (sister), for **sva-star-*, **sva-su-tar-* (literally kinswoman). The suffix *-tar-* belonging to nomina agentis is added to the end of the root. With the exception of medial *a*, the root vowels are raised one step before this suffix, e.g. *dā-tár-* (dator), √*da* (give). The fem. affixes *-ya*, e.g. n. sg. *dā-trī́*, i.e. **da-tryā* (§ 15, c), from **dā-tar-yā;* instead of the primary form of the suffix, which has held its ground in words expressing relationship (*mā-tar-* fem., but may be masc. as well) also in feminines, a further formation has here worked its way in; cf. forms such as *pi-tr-ya-* (fatherly), from *pi-tar-* (father); *kar-tár-*, √*kar* (make); *pak-tár-*, √*paḱ* (cook); *bōddhár-* for **bōdh-tar-* (§ 59, 2), √*budh* (know), etc. Before this suffix, as e.g. in past part. pass. and elsewhere, many roots show an auxiliary vowel *i*, more rarely *ī*, e.g. *ǵan-i-tár-*, √*ǵan* (beget); *grah-ī-tár-*, √*grah* (seize), etc.

These stems in *-tar-* serve for a periphrastic future, in such a way that the masc. is used for all genders; in pers. 1 and 2 the nominative form of the singular has become stationary (thus passing over likewise into the dual and pl.), and is welded together with the pres. of the verb *as* (be), while the 3rd pers. does not require the verbal form, e.g.

Sing. 1. *dātā́smi* from *dātā́ asmi* (I am [about] to give).
2. *dātā́si* from *dātā́ asi.*
3. *dātā́* (rarely *dātā́sti* from *dātā́ asti).*

Plur. 1. *dātā́smas* from *dātā́* (we might have expected *dātā́ras) smas.*
2. *dātā́stha* from *dātā́ stha.*
3. *dātā́ras.*

§ 97. In the earliest Sanskrit (Vēd.) these forms appear also accentuated on the root, e.g. *dā́-tar-*, etc., wherein we ought perhaps to recognize an earlier system of accentuation, since the rule is for accent and step-formation to go together.

Suffix *-tra-*, almost always neut., n sg. *-tra-m*, rarely fem., n. sg. *-trā*, e.g. *çrṓ-tra-* (ear), √*çru* (hear); *gā́-tra-* (limb), √*ga* (go); *vás-tra-* (garment), √*vas* (clothe); *vak-trá-* (mouth), √*vaḱ* (speak); *dā́š-ṭra-* masc., and *dā́š-ṭrā* fem., acc. to sound-laws for **dāç-tra-*, *-trā* (tooth), √*daç*, *dāç* (bite), etc. Also with auxil. vowel *i*, e.g. *khan-i-tra-* (shovel), √*khan* (dig), etc. Moreover the root sometimes appears furnished with the stem-termination *a*, as in pres., e.g. *páta-tra-* (wing), √*pat* (fly), pres. stem *páta-* (3 sg. *páta-ti*); *kṛ́nta-ta-* (plough), √*kart* (split), pres.-stem *krntra-* (3 sg. *krntá-ti*), etc.

Greek. The suffix original *-tar-* does not serve to express the future-relation; it appears as *-τερ-* in words of kinship, as *-τηρ-*, *-τορ-*, when forming nomina agentis, in the latter of which formations the feminine is distinguished by the affix *-ya-* here also (cf. § 97). 1. Words of kinship, e.g. *πα-τέρ-* (father, acc. *πατέρ-α*), *μη-τέρ-* (mother, acc. *μητέρ-α*); 2. nomina agentis, e.g. *δο-τήρ-* (giver, acc. *δο-τῆρ-α*), also *δω-τήρ*, √*δο* (give); the fem. is formed from unraised suffix *-tar-*, *δό-τειρα*, i.e. **δο-τερ-γα*, f.f. *da-tar-yā*; *σω-τήρ* (saviour), stem *σω*, fem. *σώ-τειρα*, etc. Forms like *γενε-τήρ*, √*γεν* (beget), must probably be held to have stems in original *a* underlying them (cf. Sanskrit). Beside these also is *-τορ-*=origl. *-tar-*, *ῥῆ-τορ-* (speaker, acc. *ῥή-τορ-α*), √*ῥε* = *ἐρ* (speak); *Fίσ-τορ-* (*ἵστωρ*, *ἴστωρ* knower, witness), √*Fιδ* (know); *δῶ-τορ-* (*δώτωρ* Hom. Od.=*δωτήρ*), etc.; *φρά-τορ-* (n. pl. *φρά-τορ-ες*), origl. *bhrā-tar-* (brother), has become removed from words of kinship in form as well as in meaning (member of a *φράτρα*). In *-τορο-* we see almost certainly a further formation from *-τορ-*, after the analogy of the *a*-stem, thus in *διάκ-τορο-* (guide, Hom.); *ἀ-λάσ-τορο-* beside *ἀ-λάσ-τορ-* (malignant, avenger), √*λαθ* (forget); a solitary

-τυρ-, -τυρο-, is found in μάρ-τυρ- (gen. μάρτυρος witness), § 97. μάρ-τυρο-, √ originally *smar* (remember).

The feminines in -τρια are distinguished from those in -τειρα only by the loss of the *a* of the suffix original -*tar*-; from -*tar-ya* came -*trya*, i.e. -*tria*, e.g. ποίη-τρια, verbal-stem ποίη- (make). The secondary formation by suffix -*ya*- is generally very common here, as e.g. from stem πα-τέρ- is formed a stem πά-τρ-ιο- (paternal), fem. πα-τρ-ιά (origin, race); σω-τήρ-ιο- (saving), stem σω-τήρ-; these secondary formations intruded into the fem. and supplanted the original stem in -*tar*- with few exceptions.

The feminines in -τρίδ- (n. sg. -τρίς) are either late-formations peculiar to the Greek, formed by means of a later suffix -ιδ-, or (cf. G. Curtius Gk. Etym.[3] p. 583 sqq.) -τριδ- is merely a phonetic variation from *τριγ-, so that here a suffix -*tri*- would have to be presupposed, e.g. αὐλη-τρίδ- (flute-player, fem.), verbal-stem αὐλη-; πα-τρίδ- (fatherland) from stem πα-τέρ-, etc.

The suffix origl. -*tra*- appears as -τρο-, -θρο- (neut.), -τρα, -θρα (fem.); the aspiration is probably caused by the *r*, e.g. νίπ-τρο- (neut. washing-water) for *νιβ-τρο-, √νιβ, original *nig* (retained in νίζω, wash, =*νιγ-γω, § 63, 1); ἄρο-τρο- (neut. plough), from verbal-stem ἀρο- (plough, in ἀρό-ω, ἀρό-σω, ἀρό-σαι), √ἀρ. In ἰᾱ-τρό- (masc. healer), verbal-stem ἰα- (ἴάομαι heal); δαι-τρό- (masc. carver), cf. δαί-ομαι (divide), nomina agentis are formed in -τρο- (cf. -τορο- above). Further βά-θρο- (ntr. base, step), √βα, original *ga* (go); ῥή-τρα (fem. agreement), √ῥε; μάκ-τρα (kneading-trough), √μακ (knead, μάσσω = *μακγω, generally softened into μαγ); φρά-τρα, Iôn. φρή-τρη (clan), √φρα=φερ, origl. *bhra*, *bhar*, cf. φρᾶ-τορ-=origl. *bhrā*--*tar*-; κοιμή-θρα (sleeping-place), verbal-stem κοιμα- (κοιμάω put to rest), etc. The suffixes -τλο-, -θλο-, fem. -τλη-, θλη-, e.g. χύ-τλο- (neut. liquor, fluid), √χυ (pour); θύσ-θλο- (neut. implement for Bacchus-worship), √θυ, the σ appears in other

§ 97. formations also from this root; ἐχέ-τλη (plough-tail), verbal-stem ἐχε- (cf. ἔχε-τε), √ἐχ (have, hold); γενέ-θλη (birth), stem γενε- (cf. γένε-σις, γενέ-σθαι, etc.), √γεν, must be treated as parallel forms of the above.

Latin. Words expressing kinship have suffix *-ter-*, whose *e* is lost in almost all cases; the nomina agentis in *-tor-*, with step-formation of original *-tar-*, like Greek *-τηρ-*; for the periphrasis of the future is used the suffix *-tūro-* from **-tōro-*, f.f. *-tāra-*, raised from original *-tar-* and + suffix *-a-*, as in suffix *-tro-*, f.f. *-tra-*, likewise frequently used. The suffix **-tūro-* occurs as fem. *-tūra* in forming nomina actionis as well. The fem. *-trīc-* is a further formation by means of *-c-*, and perhaps presupposes *-tria-*; a similar further formation is found in *-trī-no-*, *-trī-na-*; cf. with *-tr-ī-c-* such formations as *-ī-uo-*, *-ī-no-*.

1. Words of kinship, e.g. *pa-ter*, *mā-ter*, *frā-ter* (but *sorōr-* from **sosōr-*, and this from **sos-tōr-*, **svas-tār-*, as in Sk. *svá-sar-*, acc. *svá-sār-am)*; 2. nomina agentis, e.g. *uic-tōr-*, √*uic (uinco, uic-tus)*; *censōr-* for **cens-tōr-*, √*cens (censeo)*; *sponsōr-* for **spond-tōr-* (§ 77, b), √*spond* (spondeo); *balnea-tōr-*, verbal-stem **balnea*, which is not used, however; *moni-tōr-*, √*moni-tus* (monere); *da-tōr-*, √*da*, etc.

Suffix *-tāra-*, forming fut. part., e.g. *da-tūro-*, √*da; uic-tūro-*, √*uic*, etc.; as a fem., forming nomina actionis, e.g. *sepul-tūra-*, cf. *sepul-tus* (sepelio bury); *ūsūra* (use, interest) for **ūt-tūra* (§ 77, 1, b), cf. *ūt-or* (use); *censūra* for **cens-tūra*, √*cens*, etc.

Suffix *-tro-* (cf. Corssen, Krit. Beitr. 366 sqq.), e.g. in *rōs-tro-* (rostrum beak) for **rōd-tro-* (§ 77, 2), √*rōd* (rōdo gnaw); *claus-tro-* (lock, barrier) for **claud-tro-* (§ 77, 2), √*claud* (claudo shut); *arā-tro-* (plough), verbal-stem *arā-* (plough), √*ar*, etc.; this suffix seldom appears as fem., as in *fulgē-tra-* (Plin. = *fulgor* brightness), verbal-stem *fulgē-* (shine, gleam).

Further formations of this suffix original *-tar-*. 1. Through *-ya-*, esp. *-trio-* and *-tōrio*, e.g. in *pa-tr-io-* from *pa-ter*; *audī-tōr-io-* from *audī-tōr-*; *lēgā-tōr-io-* from *lēgā-tōr-*; *uic-tōr-ia*

from *uic-tōr-*, etc. 2. Through *-īc-*, e.g. *uic-tr-īc-* from *uic-tōr-*, § 97. or rather from an older unraised form of the suffix original *-tar-*, which lost its vowel before *-īc-*; *imperā-tr-īc-* from *imperā-tōr-*; *ex-pul-tr-īc-* likewise from an unused **ex-pultōr-*; *pis-tr-īc-* from *pis-tōr-*, √*pis* (pinso, pistus), etc. 3. Through *-īna*, e.g. *pis-tr-īno-* (pistrinum), *pis-tr-īna* from *pis-tōr-*, √*pis*; *doc-tr-īna* from *doc-tōr-*, √*doc*, etc.

Note.—In some cases at least Lat. *-bro-* appears to be=Gk. *-θρο-* (medial *b* corresponds of course by rule to Gk. *θ*; cf. § 77, 1, c), which, as we saw, arose from *-τρο-*, *-tra-* (cf. Leo Meyer, Vergl. gr. der griech. u. lat. Sprache, ii. 235, 241; Ebel, zeitschr. xiv. 77 sqq.; Kuhn, ib. p. 215 sqq.). If this assumption is well founded, this *-bro-*=f.f. *-tra-* has become mixed in Lat. with *-bro-* = f.f. *-bhra-* (√*bhar* bear; cf. supr. § 89, n. 2), precisely as in Lat. the root original *dha* has become confounded with root original *da* (§ 73, 2). As examples of Lat. *-bro-*=*-tra-* we adduce *crī-bro-* (cribrum sieve), √*kri* (cf. *κρί-νω*, *κρί-σι-ς*)= O.H.G. *hrī-tara*, M.H.G. *rei-ter*, f.f. therefore *krai-tra-*; *tere-bra* (fem. borer), cf. *τέρε-τρο-ν* (id.); *palpe-bra* (eyelid) bes. earlier and more vulgar *palpe-tra*, as in Gk. *φέρε-θρο-ν* bes. *φέρε-τρο-ν*; *tene-brae* (darkness) for **tenes-brae*, **temes-brae* (§ 77, 1, a), **temes-θrae*, =Sk. *támis-rā* (dark) for **tamis-trā*=O.H.G. *dins-tar*, M.H.G. *dims-ter*, *dins-ter* (Kuhn, Zeitschr. xv. 238), f.f. *tams-tra-* from *tamas-tra-*. The mainstay of these explanations lies in *consobrino-* (consobrīnus cousin on mother's side), which is explained as from **sosbrīno-*, **sosθrīno-*, **so-str-īno-*, from stem **so-stor-*= original *sva-star-* (sister). So that in consobrinus the *t* of *svastar-* would be retained, which is lost in *soror*=**sosor*. Corss. (Krit. Nachtr. 186 sqq.), however, does not allow Lat. *-bro-*= *-tro-*; he explains *-sobrīno-* from **-sor-brī-no-* (§ 77, 1, a), and this from **soror-brī-no-* (§ 77, 2). This view is supported by the Keltic, cf. *siur*, which points to an Italo-Keltic form **svasar-* without *t*. This difficult question has been handled at length by Ascoli, Studj. crit. ii. p. 33 sqq.; he pronounces in favour of Lat. *-bro-*=original *-tra-*. Cf. § 89, Lat. n.

XVI. Stems with suffix *-ti-*. § 98.

The suffix *-ti-* is often used to form verbal-substantives, which serve in several languages (Sanskrit, Zend, Sclavonian, Lithuanian) as infinitives and gerundives in certain cases. The

§ 98. suffix -*ti*- has besides—like suffix -*a*-—the function of forming nomina agentis, but is more rarely so employed. The suffix is at home in all Indo-European languages, and was therefore already in existence in the original-language. It occurs also as a secondary suffix, cf. *tā-ti-* (§ 90), *tū-ti-* (§ 99) and the numeral (§ 109 sqq.).

Indo-European original-language. From each verbal-stem might perhaps have been formed a nomen in -*ti*-, e.g. *ma-ti-* (thought), √*ma*; *bhu-ti-* (*φύ-σι-ς*), √*bhu* (become, be); *kak-ti-* (coc-ti-o), √*kak* (cook); *mar-ti-* (death), √*mar* (die), etc.

In the function of a nomen agentis a certain example in the original-language is found in *pa-ti-* (lord), √*pa* (protect).

Sanskrit. The suffix -*ti*- forms:—

1. Nomina actionis feminina, e.g. *má-ti-* (meaning, thought), √*ma* (*man* think); *sthi-ti-* (stand), √*stha* (stand); *çrú-ti-* (hearing), √*çru*; *bhū́-ti-* (being), √*bhu* (be); *pák-ti-* (coctio), √*pak* (cook); *úk-ti-* (speech), √*vak* (speak); *yúk-ti-* (iunctio), √*yuǵ* (join), etc.

Infinitive functions are found in the dative of these nomina actionis in -*ti*-, thus *yúk-tayē*, etc.

2. Nomina agentis, e.g. *pá-ti-* (masc. lord), √*pa* (protect); *ǵńā́-ti-* (masc. kinsman), √*ǵńa* from *ǵan* (gignere).

A shortening of this -*ti*- (cf. suffix -*tā-t-*=-*tā-ti-* § 96) is found in suffix -*t*-, which occurs especially in those roots which terminate in a short vowel, e.g. *mahī-kši-t-* (ruling the land), √*kši* (rule); *sarva-ǵi-t-* (conquering all), √*ǵi* (conquer); likewise -*sru-t-* (flowing), √*sru*; -*kr-t-* (making, fashioning), √*kar* (make), etc.

In gerundive use we find a shortened instrumental from nomina actionis in -*ti*-, i.e. -*ty-a* (from -*ty-ā*, v. post. Declension), which originally had probably a wider employment, but is confined in the actual state of the language to roots in *i*, *u*, and *ar*, and is moreover only used where prepositions have become welded on before them, e.g. *sā-çrú-tya*, √*çru* (hear);

vi-ǵi-tya, √*ǵi* (conquer). If the root end in other sounds, the *t* of suffix -*ti*- is lost, so that -*ya* only remains; the cause of this loss may possibly be seen in the frequent position of *t* after consonants, and the weakened termination of the word due to the prefixed, originally adverbial, elements (the prepositions). A similar unusual loss of consonants in the case of person-terminations (v. post. in loco). E.g. *ā-dā́-ya* from *ā-da* (take), √*da* (give); *ni-viç-ya* from *ni-viç* (settle down), √*viç* (go in), etc. Stems in -*aya*- lose this first *a* of the suffix, e.g. *pra-bōdh-ya* from stem *pra-bōdhaya*- (awaken, remind). Details of this formation would be out of place here. § 98.

In the earlier language this formation of the gerundive occurs also in case of uncompounded verbal-stems; on the other hand there are traces of the more complete -*tya*-, even after consonantal root-terminations (cf. post. -*tvā* used with uncompounded verbal-stems).

Perhaps -*tya*-, fem. -*tyā*, is a further formation of the suffix -*ti*-, e.g. in *kr-tyā́* (deed, doing), √*kar* (make); *i-tyā́* (going), √*i* (go); *ǵi-tyā́* (gain, victory), √*ǵi* (conquer); *ha-tyā́* (slaying), √*ha*, *han* (kill), etc.

Greek. The suffix -τι-, regularly -σι- (§ 68, 1, c), which has arisen from the earlier -τι- (preserved in Dôric), is frequently used, and forms nomina actionis fem. from verbal-stems, e.g. μῆ-τι- (wile), √*ma* (think); φά-τι- (speech, report), √φα (say), beside φά-σι- (speech, saying); φύ-σι- (nature), √φυ (be, grow); πέψι-, i.e. *πεπ-σι- from earlier *πεπ-τι- (coctio), √πεπ (cook); ζεῦξι-, i.e. *ζευγ-σι- (joining), √ζυγ (join); γνῶ-σι- (knowing), √γνο, etc.

Nomen agentis, e.g. πό-σι- (lord)=Sk. and original *pá-ti*-, √*pa*; μάν-τι- (seer), √*man* (think).

τ only has remained in ὠμο-βρῶ-τ- (raw-eating), √βρο, βορ (βι-βρώ-σκω eat, βορ-ά food), and perhaps in a few others.

-σια fem. is a further formation through combination of *a* with -σι-=-τι-, e.g. θυ-σία (sacrifice), √θυ (sacrifice); δοκιμα-σία

§ 98. (test), verbal-stem δοκιμαδ- (δοκιμάζω for *δοκιμαδγω test), etc. Cf. Sk. -*tyā*.

Latin. The primary suffix -*ti*- has mostly been shortened to -*t*- in consequence of the confusion of the *i*-forms and the consonantal stems, e.g. *dō-ti-* (dos dower), √*da* (give); *men-ti-* (mens mind), √*men* (think, cf. *memin-i*); *mor-ti-* (mors death), √*mor* (mori); the *i* is retained e.g. in *messi-*, i.e. **met-ti-* (harvest, § 77, 1, b), √*met* (metere); *ues-ti-* (cloak), root original *vas* (clothe).

Suffix -*ti*- appears as forming nomina agentis here too, in *po-ti-*, nom. sg. *poti-s* (powerful, capable), which however serves for all genders, Sk. and origl. *pá-ti-*, Gk. *πό-σι-*; cf. the compound of this *poti-*, *com-po-ti-* (compos), *im-po-ti-* (impos); further in *super-sti-t-* (superstes remaining over), √*sta*; *sacer--dō-t-* (sacerdos), root probably original *dha* (set, do), which is confused in Lat. with *da* (give; thus 'sacrificium perficiens' or 'dans'; cf. Benfey in Kuhn's Zeitschr. ix. p. 106); *com-i-t-* (comes, mate), √*i* (go), etc. -*ti*- is kept whole in *uec-ti-* (masc. lever), which can scarcely have been derived from any other root except √*ueh* (originally carry), and originally probably meant something like *uector* (bearer, carrier).

A further formation of -*ti*- is -*tio*- neut., -*tia* fem., both generally secondary; thus here an *o*, origl. *a*, has been added to the earlier suffix, cf. Sk. -*tyā*; e.g. stem *ini-tio-* (beginning), primary formation from √*i* (go); but *serui-tio-* (slavery) from stem *seruo-* (slave); *iusti-tia* (justice) from *iusto-* (just); *duri-tia* and *duri-tiē-*, stem *duro-* (§ 38; on weakening of final -*o* to -*i*, § 40), etc.

For the formation of abstracts the suffix -*ti*- has regularly given way to -*tiōn*-, earlier prob. -*tiōni*-, e.g. *coc-tiōn-*, *collīsiōn-* from **līd-tiōn-* (§ 77, 1, b; cf. *collīd-o*), *sta-tiōn-*, *nā-tiōn-*, etc. Note also the diminutives in -*tiun-cula* formed from these stems, e.g. *ora-tiun-cula*, *sessiuncula*, i.e. **sed-tiun-cula*.

The suffix -*tiōn*-, -*tiōni*-, is probably (Leo Meyer, Or. und Occ. ii. p. 586) a further formation from -*tyā*-, Lat. -*tiō*-, -*tia*

(v. supr.), by means of suffix -*ni*-, cf. -*tā-ti*- from -*ta*-; the sff. -*na*-, -*ni*-, often indeed run parallel to -*ta*-, -*ti*-. As -*tā-ti*- was shortened to -*tā-t*-, so was -*tiā-ni*- to -*tiō-n*-; indeed in Latin the consonantal-stems are mostly like the *i*-stems. § 98.

XVII. Stems with suffix -*tu*- and kindred suffixes.

Stems in -*tu*- serve as verbal-substantives in Sk., Lat., Sclav., Lith.

Indo-European original-language. The suffix is undoubtedly original, and must probably have been in use in the case of each verb, as Sk., Lat., Lithuano-Sclav. testify to this employment, e.g. *da-tu*- or *dā-tu*-, √*da* (give); *bhar-tu*-, √*bhar* (bear), etc. These stems in -*tu*- were nomina actionis capable of complete declension. § 99.

Sanskrit. The suffix -*tu*- forms nomina actionis, with step-raising of root-vowel *u*, *i*, medially and finally, whilst *a* is rarely raised except when it is final; after the auxil. vowel *i* was often introduced before this suffix. These stems serve in ordinary Sanskrit in the accusative, but in the older language of the Vēdas, in the dat. and gen. sing. also, as Infinitive, e.g. *dā́-tu-m*, √*da* (give); *sthā́-tu-m*, √*stha* (stand); *ǵé-tu-m*, √*ǵi* (conquer); *çráy-i-tu-m*, √*çri* (enter); *stó-tu-m*, √*stu* (praise); *bháv-i-tu-m*, √*bhu* (become, be); *vét-tu-m*, √*vid* (see); *yók-tu-m*, √*yuǵ* (join): *pák-tu-m*, √*paḱ* (cook); *kár-tu-m*, √*kar* (make); *ḱórayi-tu-m*, verbal-stem *ḱōráya*- (steal), etc.

Vēdic dat.; e.g. *dā́-tav-ē*, *é-tav-ē*, *kár-tav-ē*, etc.; there is found a dative form also in *āi*, e.g. *yā́-tav-āi* (with two accents, a very exceptional circumstance), from √*ya* (go); *kár-tav-āi*, √*kar* (make); *yám-i-tav-āi*, √*yam* (subdue); moreover the gen. occurs, e.g. *sthā́-tō-s*, √*stha*; *é-tō-s*, √*i* (go); *ḱar-i-tōs*, √*ḱar* (go).

As ordinary nomina actionis there are in use e.g. *r-tú* (masc. definite time, season), √*ar* (go); *gā-tú*- (masc. going, place), √*ga* (go); *gā-tú*- (masc. singing), √*ga* (sing; 3 sg. *gā́-yati*); *ǵan-tú*- (masc. creation, being), √*ǵan* (beget).

§ 99. From this abstract in -*tu*- a participium necessitatis is formed by means of -*ya*-, v. supr. § 89.

-*tu*- rarely forms nomina agentis, e.g. *yā-tú*- (wanderer), √*ya* (go); *bhā-tú* (sun), √*bha* (shine), etc.

Suffix -*tva*-, near akin to suffix -*tu*-, and perhaps sprung from it; cf. -*tya*- beside -*ti*-, -*tra*- beside -*tar*-, -*anta*- beside -*ant*-.

A gerundive in -*tvā́* (used in case of verbal-stems not compounded with prepositions) shows by its accent, and the weakening of the root-vowel, that it is formed from -*tva*-, not -*tu*-; it is an instrumental of a stem-form in -*tva*-. In the Vēd. there appears also -*tví*, which must therefore be taken to stand for **tvyā* (§ 15, c), and this **-tvyā* most prob. (Benfey, Kl. gr. § 389) by loss of *a* from **-tvayā*, **tva-y-ā* is however likewise only another form of the instrum. sing., i.e. one formed through *y* according to the frequent stem-extension. In the Vēd. also occurs the dat. from -*tva*-, viz. -*tvā́ya*. Exx. *sthi-tvā́*, √*stha* (stand; cf. infin. *sthā́-tu-m)*; *dat-tvā́*, from present-stem *dad*, √*da* (give; cf. infin. *dā́-tu-m)*; *ǵi-tvā́*, √*ǵi* (conquer, infin. *ǵḗ-tu-m)*; *bhū-tvā́*, √*bhu* (be, infin. *bháv-i-tu-m)*; *uk-tvā́*, √*vaḱ* (speak; infin. *vák-tu-m)*; *kr-tvā́*, √*kar* (make; infin. *kár-tu-m)*; *pak-tvā́*, √*paḱ* (cook); the auxil. vowel *i* occurs, e.g. in *vid-i-tvā́* √*vid* (know; inf. *vḗt-tu-m)*; *likh-i-tvā́*, or *lēkh-i-tvā́*, √*likh* (scratch, write); *ḱōrayi-tvā*, verbal-stem *ḱōraya*- (steal), etc.

Vēdic forms in -*tvī* are found in e.g. *kr-tví*, √*kar* (make); Vēd. dat. e.g. *ga-tvā́ya*, √*ga* (go); *dat-tvā́ya* (cf. supr. *dat-tvā́)*, √*da* (give); *kr-tvā́ya*, √*kar* (make), etc.

Suffix -*tva*- appears also in the function of forming a participium necessitatis (Benfey, Volst. gr. § 904; also in Böhtlingk and Roth's Dictionary), e.g. *kár-tva*- (to be made; neut. work to do, task), √*kar* (make); *ǵḗ-tva*- (to be gained, captured), √*ǵi* (conquer); *vák-tva*-, √*vaḱ* (speak); *snā́-tva*-, √*sna* (bathe), etc.

The suffix -*tvá*- (neut., n. sg. -*tvá-m*) is very frequent as secondary suffix, forming abstracts, e.g. *nag-na-tvá*- (nakedness)

from *nagná*- (naked); *pati-tvá*- (wedlock), from *páti* (lord, husband); *pañka-tvá*- (πεντάς) from *pañkan*- (five); *bahu-tvá*- (plurality) from *bahú*- (many), etc. § 99.

In Vēd. is also found -*tva-ná*- (neut.), a further formation by means of suffix -*na*-, in a like employment, e.g. *sakhi-tvaná*- (friendship) from *sákhi*- (friend); *vasu-tvaná* (wealth), stem *vasu*- (id.), etc.

Also suffix -*tvan*- occurs in stems which serve as adjectival nomina agentis, e.g. *kŕ-tvan*- (causing, effective, active), √*kar* (make); another stem, whose f.f. is *kar-tva-rya*-, serves as fem., nom. sing. *kŕ-tvarī;* both stems occur side by side in *ǵi-tvan*-, *ǵi-tvara*-, fem. *ǵi-tvarī*, i.e. **ǵi-tvaryā* (victorious), √*ǵi* (conquer); *i-tvan*-, *i-tvara*-, fem. *i-tvarī* (going), √*i* (go).

Greek. Nomina actionis fem. like *βρω-τύ*- (food), √*βρο* (cf. *βρω-τός*, *βρῶ-μα*, *βι-βρώ-σκω*, *βρώ-σομαι*); *βοη-τύ*- (fem. crying), verbal-stem *βοα*-, *βοη*- (*βοάω*, *βοήσομαι* cry); *ἐδη-τύ*- (food), √*ἐδ* (eat), originally from a stem *ἐδε*-, which also occurs elsewhere; *γελασ-τύ*- (laughter), stem *γελας*- (cf. *γελασ-τός*, *ἐγέλασ-σα*); *Fάσ-τυ* (city), root original *vas* (dwell), etc.

-*σύ-νη* stands for *-*τυνη* (like *σύ* for *τύ*; cf. § 68, 1, c) as a secondary suffix, cf. Vēd. -*tva-na*-, Zend -*thwa-na*-, e.g. *δικαιο-σύνη* (justice) from *δίκαιο*- (just); *μνημο-σύνη* (memory), stem *μνῆμον*- (n. sg. masc. *μνήμων* mindful), which has lost its final *n* before suffix -*συνη*, as occurs in other cases also, etc.

Latin. The suffix -*tu*- is a very favourite one, and serves regularly to form a nomen actionis (masc.), which is called supine in acc. and abl. sg., e.g. *stă-tu*-, n. sg. *sta-tu-s* (standing), acc. as supine *sta-tu-m*, abl. *sta-tū*, √*sta* (stare, sistere); *i-tu*-, √*i* (go); *dic-tu*- √*dic* (say); *uic-tu*- (as subst. victuals), √*uiu*, *uig* (uīuo live); *tac-tu*- (subst. touch), √*tag* (tango touch); *cur-su*- for **cur-tu*- (subst. course), √*cur* (curro run); *aes-tu*- for **aed-tu*- (heat, tide), root original *idh* (burn); *ūsu*- for **ūt-tu*- (as subst. use), cf. *ūt-or* (use); *gressu*- for **gred-tu*- (as subst. going, step), √*grad*, *gred* (gradior step); *cāsu*- for

§ 99. **cad-tu-* (as subst. fall), *√cad* (cado fall), etc. Sound-laws of combination of *t* with other consonants are stated § 77, 1, b, 2. *apparā-tu-*, *magistrā-tu-*, *son-i-tu-*, *audī-tu-*, etc., are referred to derived verbs, which are moreover partly not in use.

Suffix *-tva-* is rare, e.g. *mor-tuo-* (dead), *√mor* (mori die); *mu-tuo-* (borrowed, interchanged), probably from a *√mi* (exchange), therefore for **moi-tuo-*, which may be traced in other languages (e.g. Old Bulgarian *mě-na* change, Lith. *mai-na-s* exchange); *sta-tua* (fem. statue), *√sta* (stand); *fā-tuo-* (foretelling), *√fa* (fari utter).

As a secondary suffix, in formation of abstracts is found not *-tu-*, but *-tū-ti-* and *-tū-don-*, *-tū-din-*, further formation from *-tu-* (the latter is obscure in its second element), both fem., e.g. *serui-tūti-* (fem. slavery), stem *seruo-* (slave), gen. pl. *serui-tūti-um* (Plaut.); *senec-tūti-* (old age), stem *senec-* (senex old man); *iuuen-tūti-* (young age), stem *iuuen-* (earlier than *iuueni-s* youth, cf. Sk. stem *yuvan-*); *uir-tūti-* (manhood, valour), probably from **uiri-tūti-*, stem *uiro-* (uir man). Concerning this suffix cf. Karl Walter, Zeitschr. x. 159. *-tūdin-* is more common, e.g. *alti-tūdo* (height), *alto-* (high); *turpi-tūdo* (loathsomeness, ugliness), stem *turpi-* (hateful, loathsome); *consuētūdo* for **consuēti-tūdo* (§ 77; wont), stem *consuēto-* (wont), etc.

§ 100. XVIII. Stems with suffix *-dhi-*.

Not vouched for except in Aryan and probably in Greek; it is therefore doubtful whether it can be ascribed to a date so early as that of the original-language.

Sanskrit. In the earliest period of the language only a dat. fem. (v. post. Cases) of the suffix *-dhi-*, *-adhi-*, i.e. *-dhyāi*, *-adhyāi*, is added to the verbal-stem of the present; where this ends in *a*, *-dhyāi* only is added, in the other cases *-adhyāi*; e.g. *yáǵa-dhyāi*, pres.-stem *yaǵa-*, *√yaǵ* (sacrifice); *sáha-dhyāi*, pres.-stem *sáha-*, *√sah* (subdue, endure); *píba-dhyāi*, pres.-stem *píba-*, *√pa* (drink); *mādayá-dhyāi*, verbal- and present-stem *mādáya-* (cheer), *√mad* (rejoice); *prṇá-dhyāi*, present-stem *prṇá-*, *√par*

(fill); *duh-ádhyāi*, present-stem *duh-* (3 sg. med. *dug-dhé* for **duh-tē)*, √*duh* (milk); *çay-ádhyāi*, present-stem *çē-*, *çay-* (3 sg. med. *çé-tē)*, √*çi* (lie, rest); *vāvrdh-ádhyāi*, intensive-stem *vāvrdh-*, √*vardh* (wax), etc. §100.

The suffix appears added to the aorist-stem in *ǵará-dhyāi*, cf. 3 sg. aor. *á-ǵara-t*, √*ǵar* (become rotten, grow old; 3 sg. pres. *ǵírya-ti, ǵrṇá-ti)*; *huvá-dhyāi*, aorist-stem *huva-* (present-stem Vēd. *hava-)*, √*hu* (cry); probably also *gamádhyāi*, aorist-stem *gama- (á-gama-t*, present-stem *gáčha-*, √*ga, gam* (go).

These forms serve as infinitives.

Greek. *-σθαι* corresponds to this *-dhyāi;* it is, however, difficult to decide whether the *s* has here been tacked on at the beginning, or whether it has been lost in Aryan, in which case *-sdhyāi* would be the general fundamental form; the *y* is lost, as frequently, in Greek. It is not unlikely that the *σ* in *-σθαι* owes its origin to the analogy of the medial forms in *σθ* (*-σθε, -σθον, -σθην, -σθων*); besides *σ* is a very favourite sound before dentals in Greek. Also as regards the final *αι*, which does not appear elsewhere in Gk. as the dative suffix of *i*-stems, we may fall back on the analogy of the infinitive *-εναι, -μεναι*. This form serves for the med. In Greek *-σθαι* only appears as a suffix, not *-εσθαι* (cf. the perfect), as in Sk. *-adhyāi*. This *-σθαι* is added to the different tense-stems; e.g. pres. *φέρε-σθαι*=Sk. *bhára-dhyāi; τίθε-σθαι, δίδο-σθαι*, aor. *θέ-σθαι, δό-σθαι;* fut. *δώσε--σθαι*, Sk. **dāsya-dhyāi;* perf. *λελεῖφ-θαι* for **λελειπ-σθαι*, f.f. **riraik-dhyāi*, etc.

XIX. Stems with suffix *-ant-*, *-nt-*. §101.

The suffix *-ant-*, when added to vowel-stems *-nt-*, forms active participles from the present-stems, and therefore also from the stems of the future (which is formed by means of a present-form of √*as*), and of the aorist. The suffix *-ant-*, *-nt-*, occurs in all Indo-European languages.

Indo-European original-language. Pres. *as-ant-*, pres.-stem and √*as* (be); *bhara-nt-*, pres.-stem *bhara-*, √*bhar*

§101. (bear); *starna-nt-*, pres.-stem *star-na-*, √*star* (strew, sternere), etc.; future *dāsya-nt-*, future-stem *dā-sya-*, √*da* (give); simple aorist *vavaka-nt-*, aorist-stem *vavaka-* √*vak* (speak); compound aorist *diksa-nt-*, aorist-stem *diksa-*, √*dik* (show), etc. These stems served originally for all genders.

Sanskrit. *-ant-* is added also to the pres.-stem in *-nu-(-u)*, whilst to other vowel-stems *-nt-* is added. The formation from aorist-stems is unknown except to the earliest language. Reduplicated-stems lose the *n* of the suffix, and thus end in *-at-*, *-t-*. In fem., as frequently, a stem further formed by *-ya-* is used, and this *-ya-*—in fem. therefore *-yā-*—is not seldom contracted to *ī* (cf. § 15, c).

Examples: *ad-ánt-*, root and present-stem *ad-* (eat); *s-ant-*, root and present-stem *as-*, the initial *a* is lost also in other forms of this root; *ḱinv-ánt-*, √*ḱi* (gather), present-stem *ḱinú-*; *tudá-nt-*, √*tud* (strike), present-stem *tudá-*; *náhya-nt-*, √*nah* (tie), present-stem *náhya-*; *yuná-nt-*, √*yu* (join), present-stem *yuná-*; but *dádha-t-*, √*dha-* (set), present-stem *dádha-*, etc. The *n* which is lost in most cases never appears at all in neut., e.g. *ad-át*, etc.; fem. *ad-atī́*, *s-atī́*, *ḱinv-atī́*, *tudá-ntī* or *tuda-tī́*, *náhya-ntī*, etc.

Future *-syá-nt-*, neut. *-syá-t-*, fem. *-syá-ntī* or *-sya-tī́*; e.g. *karišyá-nt-*, fem. *karišyá-ntī* or *karišya-tī́*, √*kar* (make), future-stem *karišyá-*, i.e. √*kar*+auxil.-vowel *i* (§ 15, f) and present-stem in *-ya-* of √*as* (be).

Examples of 2 aor. are (acc. to Benfey) e.g. *vrdhá-nt-*, √*vardh* (wax), aor.-stem *vrdha-*; *sanišá-nt-*, √*san* (uphold, love), aor.-stem *saniša-*, i.e. √*san*, aux.-vowel *i* and past tense of √*as*.

In *nandaya-ntá-*, verbal-stem *nandaya-*, al. lect. *nanda-ntá-*, present-stem *nanda-*, √*nand* (rejoice); *ǵaya-ntá* (nom. propr. and in other meanings), present-stem *ǵaya-*, √*ǵi* (conquer, capture), is probably a further formation of this suffix by means of *a*; the same holds good of *dánta-* beside *dant-* (tooth; yet probably from √*da* 'cut,' 'part,' not from √*ad* 'eat'), and

of *raǵatá* (white, neut. silver), cf. *argento-*, √*raǵ*, f.f. *rag, arg* (gleam). § 101.

Greek. *-οντ-* and *-ντ-*; the *ν* is here fixed, and never lost; fem. **-οντγα, *-ντγα*, which in obedience to sound-laws becomes **-ονσα, -ουσα, -σα*, with compensatory lengthening of the preceding vowel; e.g. *ἐόντ-* (later *ὄντ-*), i.e. **ἐσ-οντ-*, fem. *ἐοῦσα*= **ἐσ-οντ-γα*, √*ἐς* (be), present-stem *ἐσ-*; *φέρο-ντ-*, fem. *φέρο-υσα* from **φερο-νσα, *φερο-ντγα*, √*φερ* (bear), present-stem *φερο-, φερε-*; *τιθέ-ντ-*, √*θε* (set), present-stem *τίθε-*; *διδό-ντ-*, √*δο* (give), present-stem *δίδο-*; *ἱστά-ντ-*, √*στα* (stand), present-stem *ἵστα-*; *δεικνύ-ντ-*, √*δικ* (show), present-stem *δείκνυ-*, etc.

Likewise in the future, e.g. *λῡ́σο-ντ-*, √*λυ* (loosen); future-stem *λῡ́σο-*, etc.

Simple aorist, e.g. *θέ-ντ-*, root and aor.-stem *θε-*, (set); *δό-ντ-*, root and aorist-stem *δο-* (give); *στά-ντ-* root and aorist-stem *στα-* (stand); *φυγό-ντ-*, √*φυγ* (flee), aorist-stem *φυγο-, φυγε-*, etc.

Compound aorist, e.g. *λῡ́σα-ντ-* √*λυ*, aor.-stem *λῡ́σα-*, etc.

The further formation in *-γα* which occurs in fem., appears also in the noun subst. *γερουσία* (senate)=**γεροντ-ια*, from stem *γέροντ-* (v. sqq.).

These formations have sometimes no corresponding verbs extant, e.g. *γέρ-οντ-* (old), √*γερ*, Sk. *ǵar*, original *gar* (grow old); *ἑκ-όντ-*(willing), √*ἑκ*, Sk. *vaç*, original *vak* (will); *ἄκ-οντ-* (masc. dart), √*ἀκ* (be sharp), cf. *ἀκ-ή, ἀκ-ωκ-ή, ἀκ-μή* (point); *ὀ-δόντ-* (tooth)=Sk. *dant-*.

Latin. *-ent-*, earlier **-ont-, -unt-*, but mostly *-nt-*, because almost all present-stems in Latin end in vowels. The same stem serves for all genders; e.g. *(prae)s-ent-* (present) for **-es-ent*, root and present-stem *es; i-ent-, -e-unt-*, i.e. **e-ont-*, √*i* (go), present-stem *ei-; *uol-ont, uol-unt-*, present-stem and √*uol (uol-t* he wills), is retained in *uolunt-arius* beside the ordinary *uol-ent-; uehe-nt-*, √*ueh* (carry), present-stem *uehe-*, etc. Like all consonantal stems, these also in most cases revert

§ 101. to the analogy of the *i*-stems *(uehentē-s, uehenti-bus,* etc.). The further stem-form in *-ya-*, found in Sk., Zend and Gk. as fem., and possessing a yet wider range in Sclav. and Lith., is found substantively used in Latin, e.g. *silent-iu-m, sapient-ia, licent-ia, abundant-ia, lubent-ia, prudent-ia, Constant-iu-s, Fulgent-iu-s, Florent-ia, Leuces-io-s*=**Leucent-io-s* (present **leuco*, √*luc*, v. § 36), *Prudent-iu-s,* etc. No verbs are found parallel to such formations as *frequent-*, *recent-*, *petulant-*, *dent-*=Sk. *dant-* (tooth). Here belongs also *parent-*, as the aorist, to which its form and function point us (cf. § 36), is no longer extant (cf. *parient-* from the present stem).

The further formation by means of suffix *-a-*, Lat. *-o-*, is seen in *argent-o-* (neut. silver)=Sk. *raga(n)tá-*; *unguento-* (neut. ointment), cf. *unguent-* part., from present *ungui-t, ungi-t* (he anoints); *fluento-* (neut. stream), beside participle *fluent-*, present *flui-t* (flows).

§ 102. XX. Stems with suffix *-as-*.

Stems in origl. *-as-*, common to all Indo-European languages, serve mostly as neutral nomina actionis, more rarely as nomina agentis.

This suffix forms Infinitives in Sanskrit and Latin.

Indo-European original-language. e.g. *gan-as* (genus), √*gan* (beget); *ap-as* (opus), √*ap* (do); *man-as* (mind), √*man* (think); *nabh-as* (cloud, sky), √*nabh*; *vak-as* (voice), √*vak* (speak); *krav-as* (utterance, word), √*kru* (hear), etc.

Sanskrit. Substantives in *-as-*, before which root-vowels *i* and *u* are raised a step, e.g. *ǵán-as* (genus), √*ǵan* (beget); *mán-as* (mind), √*man* (think); *sád-as* (seat), √*sad* (sit); *vák-as* (speech), √*vak* (speak); *vás-as* (garment), √*vas* (clothe); *ḱét-as* (mind), √*ḱit* (think); *çráv-as* (ear), √*çru* (hear); *áp-as* (work), √*ap*, etc.

These substantives are mostly neut., like the above, but there occur also nomina agentis, e.g. *uš-ás-* (fem. dawn), √*uš* (burn); this stem had in the earlier language step-formation of the

suffix besides, e.g. acc. sg. *uš-ás-am* (the instr. pl. *ušád-bhis* arises from another stem of the same meaning, *ušat-*, *ušant-*; § 101). In the earliest Sanskrit adjectives of this form also occur (nomina agentis), e.g. *tar-ás-* (quick) beside *tár-as* (neut. quick advance), √*tar* (arrive at); *ap-ás-* (active) beside *áp-as* (work), etc. This formation is founded on the present-stems of verbs; if they end in *a*, *-s-* only is added for *-as-*, i.e. the final *a* of the present-stem serves at the same time for the initial of the suffix (cf. the formation of pres. participle act., the 3 pl. pres., etc.); present-stems which do not end in *a* retain *-as-*. This form in dat. is used as infinitive, e.g. *ǵīvá-sē* from pres.-stem *ǵīva-*, 3 sg. pres. *ǵīva-ti*, √*ǵīv* (live); *ḱára-sē*, 3 sg. pres. *ḱára-ti*, √*ḱar* (go); *dhruvá-sē*, 3 sg. pres. *dhruvá-ti*, √*dhru* (be firm); *ḱákšas* (lustre, glance, eye), dative=infinitive *ḱákšas-ē*, pres.-stem *ḱákša-*, √*ḱakš* (see); *pušyás-e*, 3 sg. pres. *púšya-ti*, √*puš* (nourish; but in the pres. formation adduced, 'thrive'); *rṅǵás-ē*, pres.-stem *ŕṅǵa-*, √*arǵ* (strive), etc.; but *áy-as-ē*, pres.-stem *ai-*, 3 sg. *éti* for **ai-ti*, √*i* (go). § 102.

Greek. *μέν-εσ-*, *μέν-ος* (mind, bravery, anger), √*μεν*, origl. *man*; *γέν-εσ-*, *-ος* (race), √*γεν*, original *gan* (beget); *Fέπ-εσ-*, *ος-* (word), √*Fεπ*, original *vak* (speak); *ἕδ-εσ-*, *-ος* (seat), √*ἑδ*, original *sad* (sit); *κλέF-εσ-*, *-ος* (sound, glory), √*κλυ* original *kru* (hear); *πάθ-εσ-*, *-ος* (suffering), √*παθ* (*ἔ-παθ-ον* suffer); *μῆκ-εσ-*, *-ος* (length), √*μακ* (in *μακ-ρό-* long); *ἔρευθ-εσ-*, *-ος* (redness), √*ἐρυθ* (*ἐρυθ-ρό-* red), original *rudh* (be red), etc.

The Sanskrit and Zend stem *uš-as-*, *uš-ās-* (dawn), corresponds in like function, however, with the raised stem of the Gk. stem f.f. *aus-ōs-* (fem.), Lesb. Aiol. n. sg. *αὔως*, with regular loss of *s*, Dôr. *ἀώς*, Ep. *ἠώς* from **ἀF-ως*, *αὔ-ως*, and this from **αὐσ-ως*, with lengthened *a* after the loss of the following sound, Att. *ἑώς* without this lengthening, and with the asp. prefixed to the beginning (§ 65, 2).

The suffix *-és-* forms adjectives (nomina agentis), e.g. *ψευδές-*, n. sg. masc. fem. *ψευδής*, neut. *ψευδές* (untrue), these adjectives

§ 102. appear especially as the second member of compounds, e.g. *ὀξυ-δερκ-έσ-* (sharp-sighted), √*δερκ*, original *dark* (*δέρκ-ομαι*, *δέ-δορκ-α* see); *ἀ-ληθέσ-* (not hidden, true) beside *λῆθεσ-*, *-ος* (forgetfulness), √*λαθ* (*ἔ-λαθ-ον*, escape notice), etc.

In *ἀ-λήθεια* (truth), i.e. **ἀ-ληθεσ-ια*; *εὐ-μένεια*, Iôn. *εὐ-μενέη* (goodwill), from **εὐ-μενεσ-ια*, f.f. *asu-man-as-yā*, cf. *μέν-ος*, origl. *man-as*, and the like, we see a further formation of the suffix by means of *-ya-*.

Latin. E.g. *gen-us* (race), early Lat. **gen-os*, Sk. *ǵán-as*, √*gen* (gignere); *op-us* (work), early **op-os*=Sk. *áp-as*; *corp-us* (body), root Sk. *karp*; *foed-us*, early *foid-os* (treaty), √*fid* (fido); *iūs* (right), f.f. **iou-os*, √*iu* (join); *pūs* (matter), f.f. **pou-os*, √*pu* (be foul; on these formations cf. § 36), etc.

Here also belong *rōb-ur* (strength), early *rōb-us*, gen. *rōb-or-is* =Sk. *rā́dh-as*, gen. *rādh-as-as* (vigour, wealth), cf. *rōbus-tus*, with change of *s* to *r*, etc. Fems. *Ven-us*, *Cer-es*, and probably also masc. *cin-er-* (ash), n. sg. *cin-is*; *pulu-er-* (dust), n. sg. *pulu-is*, as also adj. *uet-us* (old), gen. *ueter-is*.

Moreover the numerous masculines in *-ōr*, as *sop-ōr-* (*sōp-īre*), root original *svap*; *od-ōr*, √*od* (*ol-ēre* for **odēre* § 72, 2), with lengthening or raising of the suffix (on *r*=*s* cf. 77, 1, e), f.f. e.g. of *sop-ōr-* is therefore *svap-ās-*, etc. This *-ōr-* is also used as a secondary suffix, e.g. *albōr-* (whiteness) from *albo-* (white), etc.

In *aurōra* (dawn), i.e. **aus-ōs-ā*, the suffix original *-as-*, Latin *-ōs-*, *-ōr-*, is still further formed through *-a-* (cf. Greek **αὐ-σωσ-*, Sk. *uš-ás-*, *uš-ā́s-*).

In nom. sg. alone the suffix is retained in fem. forms like *sēdēs* (seat), i.e. **sēdes-s* (§ 39, 1), cf. *sed-eo*; *caed-ēs* (overthrow, slaughter), cf. *caed-o*; *lāb-ēs* (slip, fall), cf. *lāb-i*, etc. In most cases there are *i*-stems underlying these words (e.g. acc. *sēde-m*, gen. pl. *sēdi-um*), a very favourite formation in Latin. This explanation of the n. sg. is supported above all by the parallel *sēd-es-*, Gk. *ἕδ-εσ-* and Sk. *sád-as-*. In Sclav. also and Teutonic the *as*-stems show parallel forms without this suffix; the Sclav.

shows suffixes -*as*- and -*i*- interchanged in some stems, just as in Latin. § 102.

The dative of such nouns in -*as*- —no longer felt to be a case, and hence shortened—serves as an infinitive in Latin; e.g. *ueher-e*, f.f. *vaghas-ai*, Sk. *váhas-ē*, present-stem *uehe*-, original *vagha*-, root original *vagh*; *dīcer-e*, f.f. *daikas-ai*, present-stem *dīce*-, f.f. *daika*-, √*dīc*; *monēr-e*, f.f. *mānayas-ai*, present- and verbal-stem *monē*-, f.f. *mānaya*-, root original *man*, etc. In *fierī*, *fierei* (also *fiere*), both from **feies-ei*, f.f. *dhayas-ai*, *ī* has, as often, been retained beside *ē (e)* =original *ai*. This form is in nowise distinct from the usual infinitive active (cf. L. Lange, über die bildung des lateinischen Infinitivus Praesentis Passivi. Denkschriften der philos. histor. Classe der Kaiserl. Akad. der Wiss. in Wien, Bd. x., and published separately there); *fīo* has indeed mainly an active form; the root of this word is *dha* (set, do), and *fio* a present formation in -*ya*- of intransitive-passive function; the f.f. of *fīo* is therefore **dha-yā-mi*, in Sk. with unoriginal weakening of *a* to *ī* and middle termination *dhīya-tē* from **dhaya-tē*, or else the final-sound of the root is lost in Sk. and -*īya*- stands for -*ya*- (§ 15, b). In either case the Sk. form is late and not original, and useless for the explanation of the Latin. From *dha-yā-mi* arose regularly in Latin **fe-io-mi*, **feio*, *fīo*; f.f. of *fieri*, *fiere*, is therefore **dhayas-ē*; in *fieri fī* has become *fī*, not an original shortening, the older *fīeri* being retained by Naeuius, Plautus, Pacuuius.

This formation is in Latin so closely joined to the pres.-stem that, except where the stem has the stem-addition -*a*-, it omits the -*a*- of the original suffix -*as*-, e.g. *es-se (posse=pot-esse)*, f.f. *as-s-ai* (not **as-as-ai*, which would have produced **ese-re*, **ere-re)*, *esse* for **ed-se*, f.f. *ad-s-ai*, √*ed* (eat); *fer-re* for **fer-se*; *uel-le* for **uel-se* (§ 77, 1, b); *da-re*, root and pres.-stem *da*; *fo-re* for **fu-re*, √*fu*, *u* having become *o* under the influence of the *r*; *ī-re*, early **ei-re*, f.f. *ai-s-ai*, pres.-stem *ī*, *ei*, original *ai*, √*i*. The analogy of the present has here throughout exercised

§ 102. its influence, and has called forth these new formations peculiar to Latin (perhaps the forms cited were at an earlier period of the language **eses-e, *edes-e, *feres-e, *ueles-e, *eies-e,* which would correspond exactly to Sk. forms like *asas-ē, adas-ē, bharas-ē, varas-ē, ayas-ē*).

This *-se* is added also to the perf.-stem in *-is-*, which is found in Latin only (v. post.), e.g. *peperis-se, dedis-se, fēcis-se,* etc. Forms like *dixe, uexe,* seem to be syncopated, like *dixti* for *dixisti;* possibly however they are older forms from the perf.-stem without *-is-* (v. post.), and thus stand for **didic-se, *ueueg-se.* Whether the full suffix *-es-* = *-as-* *(*didic-es-e, *dicsis-es-e)* ever existed or not, depends on the antiquity of these formations.

Note.—Impetrasse-re, leuasse-re and the like (used only in case of derived-verbs in *a*, and peculiar to the earlier language only) are used as fut. inf.; 1 sg. would be **impetrasso,* etc., cf. *facesso, incipisso,* etc. The peculiarity of these forms lies therefore not in the suffix, which is the usual one, but in the verbal-stem.

The infinitive forms of the medio-passive in Latin are hard to explain. The assumption of Bopp offends against the sound-laws (vgl. Gramm. iii. § 855, p. 273 sqq.); the form in *-i (dici)* is held by Bopp to be a curtailed form of the earlier *-i-er (dic-i-er),* whose *er* he thinks is a transposition of *re=se* (acc. of the reflexive; cf. *amo-r=*amo-se),* thus explaining *dici-er* from **dici-se; *dicī* would correspond to Sk. forms like *drç-é* (§ 87), unless *dicier* were a shortening of **diceri-er* from **diceri-re, *dicesi-se* (i.e. **daikasai-svam*), just as *laudari-er* is produced by dissimilation from **laudare-er, *laudare-re, *laudase-se,* i.e. from inf. act. with *se* attached, which forms the middle voice in Latin. Notwithstanding that this view recommends itself in that it makes the inf. med. to be formed from inf. act. precisely as the med. generally was formed from the act. in Latin *(*amari-se : amare :: *amo-se : amo),* it is difficult to see the reason of the transposition of *se, re,* to *er* (from **laudare-se,*

**dici-se*, there would have arisen according to Lat. sound-laws perhaps a form **laudare-s*, **dice-s* or *dici-s*, like *laudaris*, 2 sg. med., from **laudas-i-se*; or also **laudare-re*, **dici-re* or **dice-re*). Pott (the last time in 'Doppelung, etc.,' Lemgo and Detmold, 1862, p. 266 sqq.) makes the division *laudarie-r*, earlier **laudasie-se*, thus assuming no transposition of *-se*, *-re*, to *-er*; *-sie* he holds to be an earlier termination of the active *-re*. But how is *-ie* then to be explained? In *legier* and the like, Pott assumes loss of the first *r* in consequence of dissimilation; **agerie-r* (this *-rier* is preserved in *fer-rier*), thence **agrier* and *agier* by loss of the first *r*, finally **agie*, *agī* [or perhaps **agīr*, *agī*?; cf. *sīs*, Umbr. *sīr*, *sī*, from *siēs*]. Also Leo Meyer (vergl. Gr. der griech. und lat. Spr. ii. 124) explains *legier* from **legerie-r*, **legesie-se*; *laudarier* from **laudasie-se*, which *-sie*, *-sye*, he holds to be "nothing else than a peculiar early infinitive-termination, which may perhaps be closely connected with Sk. *-syâi*, in Vēd. *rauhishyâi* [in our spelling *rōhiš'yāi*], —for *rauhisyâi*—(increase), and *á-vyathishyâi*,—for *á-vyathisyâi* (not tolerate)." But we hold with Benfey (v. supr.) these infinitives in *-syāi* to be inf. from fut.-stems *rōhišya-*, *vyathišya-*. Leo Meyer, raising this objection himself, adds: "Possibly this infinitival *sye* or more fully *esye* is likewise an early dative of an old suffix formation *asya*, a further formation, by means of suffix *ya*, of the old suffix *as*, well known in the Lat. act. infin." Moreover Leo Meyer holds it conceivable that forms like *dūcier* may be not shortened from **dūcerier*, but derived from stems like *dūcio-* (f.f. *daukya-* therefore). We should then have to assume fundamental forms perhaps such as **daukyāi-svam* [dat.+acc. of reflexive]. From this very uncertainty on Leo Meyer's part it is obvious that none of his conjectures are upheld by any decisive arguments. We should scarcely venture to maintain datives in *ī*, *ē (ei)*, from *a*-stems in Latin; in the dative the forms in question could only have been **laudariō-r*, **dūciō-r*, earlier **laudasiō-se*, *douciō-se*. Also the separ- § 102.

§ 102. ation of the med. (pass.) inf. from the act. will not approve itself to us. Lange (in his above-named work) takes forms like *legier* as shortenings for **legi-fier*, i.e. as compounded of the pres.-stem *legi- (legi-t)*, with infin. *fiere, fieri;* medial loss of *f* occurs e.g. in *lupīs* for **lupois* from **lupo-fios* (v. post. Case); *amaui* for **ama-fui, amasti* for **ama-fuisti* (v. post. § 173, 2). Forms like *amā-rier, da-rier*, he explains from **ama-siere, *da-siere*, i.e. from the present-stem and an infinitive **siere*, f.f. **-syas-ai*, for **esiere*, f.f. *asya-s-ai*, formed from √*es* (be), pres.-stem **asya-* (with passive function), like *fieri* from √*dha*, pres.-stem *dhaya-*. The present-formation in *-ya-* appears indeed in √*es* in Latin, but has a future, not a passive relation (v. post. § 165 Lat. V.). So also according to Lange *ferrier* is formed (f.f. therefore probably **bhar-syasai* or perhaps **bharasyasai*), whilst in other cases this **-sier, -rier*, is added to pres.-stems only which end in a vowel *(amā-rier, monē-rier, mollī-rier)*.

The forms *legī, amarī*, are explained by Lange from **legies* (from **legi-fiese)*, **amasies* (from **ama-siese*), with frequent loss of final *s* (§ 79), and contraction of *ie* to *ī*, like later *sīm, sīs*, for *siēm, siēs*. Thus from common fundamental forms have been developed (1) *legier, amarier*, with the *s-* of the presupposed **-fiese, *-siese*, changed into *r*, and (2) *legī, amarī*, where the *s* has been lost.

Accordingly in the Lat. inf. pass. also we should see nothing but infinitives in *-se*, because they all would be compounded with either infin. *fierī*, f.f. *dhayas-ai*, or **siere*, f.f. *(a)syas-ai*. This view also is suspicious in some respects; above all we cannot conceive an inf. of √*es* (be) with passive function.

G. Schönberg (Zeitschr. xvii. 153 sqq.) has recently explained forms like *amārie-r* as dat. of stem **amāsi*+*se*, from **amāsiai-se*, forms like *legie-r*, on the other hand, as dat. of stem *legi-* (representing stem *leges-* of the act.)+*se*, from **legiai-se*, thus separating the latter from *as*-stems, probably correctly, like Leo Meyer (v. sup.); he has recourse to an interchange of consonantal-

stems with *i*-stems, and of suffix -*as*- with suffix -*i*- (adducing examples). It must, however, be allowed that the like dat. forms of *i*-stems are otherwise unauthenticated. § 102.

Thus Latin infinitives passive (med.)—clearly a recent formation of the language — must probably be treated as not hitherto explained with certainty.

XXI. Stems with suffix -*ka*-. § 103.

The suffix -*ka*- (cf. pronominal-stem *ka*-) is not common primarily, but secondarily is on the contrary a very favourite one (e.g. in the function of forming diminutives, cf. Lud. Schwabe, de deminutiuis graecis et latinis liber. Gissae, 1859, p. 44 sqq.). The numerous other suffixes, whose principal element is *k*, need not be considered here, excepting -*ska*- (whose *s*, it is true, is obscure), because it formed one kind of present-stem as early as the original language (§ 165, VI.), e.g. *ga-ska*-.

Sanskrit. Very rare as a primary-suffix, e.g. in *çuš-ka*- (dry) for **suš-ka* (§ 55, 2, n), √*çuš* (*çúš-yati* dries), original *sus* (cf. Lith. *saús-a-s*, Sclav. *such-ŭ* dry, Zend *hus-ka-*; *dhā-ká*- (masc. receptacle), √*dha* (set). As secondary suffix common, e.g. *sindhu-ka*- (adj. derived from Sindhu), stem *sindhú*- (nom. propr.); *putra-ká*- (masc. little son), *putrá*- (masc. son), etc.

Greek. Primary in *θή-κη* (store-place), √*θε* (place, lay); very common secondarily (cf. Budenz, das Suffix *κός* im Griechischen. Göttingen, 1858), e.g. *φυσι-κό-*, *φύσι-*, *θηλυ-κό-*, *θῆλυ-*, *καρδια-κό-*, *καρδία*, *λογι-κό-* (if rightly separated thus) *λόγο-*, etc. Suffix -*ισκο*- here forms diminutives, e.g. *παιδ-ίσκο-ς*, *παιδ-ίσκη*, stem *παιδ-*, etc.

Latin. Here also but few primary formations can be pointed to with certainty, as *pau-co*- (adj. few), cf. Gk. *παῦ-ρο*- (small), Goth. *fav-a* (adj. few); *lo-co*-, early *stlo-co*- (masc. place), from √*stal*, *stla*, further formation from √*sta*. Secondarily very common, as in Gk., e.g. *ciūi-co*-, stem *ciūi*-, *urbi-co*-, stem *urbi*-, *belli-co*, stem *bello*-, etc.

§ 104. 3. Formation of Comparative- and Superlative-Stems.

Comparative-stems.

1. Suffix original *-yans-*.

This suffix is perhaps a variation from a still earlier *-yant-*, and akin to *-ant-*, *-mant-*, *-vant-* (§§ 101, 91, 90); in these suffixes also we see *t* frequently passing over into *s*, and this change seems to have taken place in the case of *-yans-* as early as the original-language, since a **yant-* appears nowhere (e.g. *vidvád-bhis*, but *yávīyō-bhis*, i.e. **yavīyas-bhis*). The suffix is a primary one, and is added directly to the final of the root. Like most primary-suffixes it is in its use confined to a few particular roots.

Indo-European original-language. E.g. *nav-yans-*, from *nav-a-* (new); *magh-yans-*, from *magh-ant-* or perhaps also *magh-ara-* (great); *svād-yans-*, *svād-u-* (sweet); *āk-yans-*, *āk-u* (swift), etc.

Sanskrit. In later Sanskrit the early form *-yans-* is retained as *-yās-* only after vowels, but in the earlier language (Vēd.) also after consonants, in which case the later Sk. substitutes *-īyās-* for *-yās-*, *y* being split up into *iy* (§ 15, b) and the short vowel being lengthened before *y* (§ 15, a). The Sk. form *-īyās-* shows its modern date also by the fact that it is still wanting in a language so closely akin as Zend.

Suffix *-yās-*; e.g. Vēd. *náv-yās-* from *náva-* (new); Sk. *bhū́-yās-* from *bhū́-ri-* (much); *ǵyā́-yās-* (older) √*ǵya* (grow old), positive not used; *sthḗyās-*, i.e. **stha-iyās-* or **sthā-iyās-*, from *sthirá-* (firm) for **stha-ra-* (§ 7), √*stha* (stand); *sphḗyās-*, i.e. **spha-iyās-*, *sphi-rá-* (swollen), for **spha-ra-*, √*spha* (wax, swell); *prḗ-yās-* from *priy-á-* (dear), with root-vowel raised a step (or perhaps from an older root-form *pra*), etc.

Suffix *-īyās-*; e.g. *vár-īyās-* (better), *vár-a-* (good) and *urú-* for **var-ú* (broad, wide); *drā́gh-īyās-*, *dīrghá-* (long) for **dargh-a-* (§ 8), √**dargh (darh)*, **dragh*, and with many other adjectives

formed with suffix *-a-*; *gár-īyās-*, from *gur-ú-* (heavy) for *gar-u-* (§ 7), like it, from √*gar*; *lágh-īyās-* from *lagh-ú-* (light); *āç-īyās-*, Vēd. from *āç-ú-* (swift), and so with other adjs. formed with suffix *-u-*; *kšŏd-īyās-* from *kšud-rá-* (small, scanty) from √*kšud* with step-formation; *yáv-īyās-* from *yúvan-* (young), √*yu* with step-formation; *máh-īyās-* from *mah-ánt-*, Vēd. *mah-* (great), √*mah*. § 104.

As a secondary suffix *-īyās-* appears in certain cases only, e.g. *matīyās-* from *mati-mant-* (intelligent), *má-ti-* (mind, insight, √*ma* + suffix *-ti-* + also *-mant-*), etc. These words are treated according to the analogy of the above-mentioned, as if e.g. *mat* were root of *mati-*.

Greek. The *s* of the suffix *-yans-* (the *s* is retained in the superlative, v. post.) is lost, and the *y* changed to *ι* or combined with a preceding consonant into *σσ*, *ζ* (§ 68, 1, d. e), e.g. *κάκ-ιον-* (n. sg. masc. *κακίων*) from *κακ-ό-* (bad), √*κακ*; *ἔλασσον-*, i.e. **ἐλαχ-γον-*, *ἐλαχύ* (light), √*ἐ-λαχ-*; *ᾱ̔δ-ιον-* from *ᾱ̔δ-ύ-* (sweet), √*ᾱ̔δ*, *ἀδ*; *ἔχθ-ιον-* from *ἐχθ-ρό-* (hostile), from *ἐχθ-*, which serves here as a root; *μείζον-*, i.e. **μεγ-γον-*, from *μέγ-ας*, *μεγ-άλο-* (great), √*μεγ*; *πλείον-*, *πλέον-*, f.f. *pra-yans-*, *πολ-ύ-* (much), f.f. *par-u-*, √*pra=par*; so too *με-ῖον-* (less), f.f. *ma-yans*, from a root *ma*, which mostly appears weakened to *mi*, *mi-n* (cf. Sk. *mi-nā́-mi*, *mi-nṓ-mi*, pf. *ma-mā́*, *ma-māú*, fut. *mā-syā́mi* (throw down, annihilate).

Latin. *-yans-* became *-yons-* and subsequently *-iōs-* (e.g. *ma(g)iōsibus*; § 77, 1, a), later *-iōr-*; in acc. n. neut. the later language also shows still the old *s* in the form *-ius*, i.e. *-yas* with loss of the *n*. In Lat. the comparative is regularly formed by means of this suffix, which is therefore used as a secondary one also. E.g. **mag-iōr-*, hence *mā-iōr-* (§ 77, 1, a), n. neut. *mā-ius*, but adverb *mag-is* for **mag-ius*, *mag-no-* (great); *plūs*, *plous* (more) from **plo-ius=πλε-ῖον*, f.f. *pra-yans-*, √*pra=par* (fill), *pleores* (carmen Aruale) for **ple-ior-es*, √*ple=plo*, original *pra*, compar. of *plē-ro-* (*plerus* Cato, *pleri-que*), *plē-no-* (full);

§ 104. *leu-iōr-*, i.e. **legu-iōr-*, can come equally well from **leg-iōr-* (§ 73, 1), √*leg-*, f.f. *lagh*, or, though less probably, from adjective-stem *legu-* in *leui-* (light), i.e. **leg-ui-*, a further formation of **leg-u-*, Sk. *lagh-ú-*, Gk. ἐλαχ-ύ-; *min-ōr-* (smaller), from a root *min*, stands for **min-iōr-*, *min-us* for **min-ius-*, f.f. *man-yans-*; *doct-iōr-* from *docto-* (doctus learned, √*doc*), which loses its final vowel only before the suffix, like all adjs. in vowels; *facil-iōr-* from *facili-* (easy to do; √*fac*), etc.

§ 105. 2. The suffix *-tara-* and *-ra-*.

The suffix *-tara-* is the ordinary comparative suffix in Sk., Zend, and Greek; it is also found here and there in the other languages. It is a secondary suffix; primary but rarely.

The suffix *-tara-* is very probably compounded of the two frequent stem-formative suffixes *-ta-* and *-ra-*; *-ra-* occurs also alone in the function of comparative formation, e.g. Sk. *áva-ra-* (lower), from *áva* (prep. of), *ápa-ra-* (hinder, latter), *ápa* (prep. of) = Zend *apa-ra-* from *apa*; cf. Lat. *sup-eru-s*, *sup-er*, *inf-eru-s*, *inf-er* (*sup-er-ior*, *inf-er-ior*, add to the older comparative element —which has lost its comparative force—the ordinary comparative suffix).

Indo-European original-language.

The suffix *-tara-* was, it seems, already applied to the function of forming comparatives from pronominal-stems and the like; thus an undoubted primitive stem is found in *an-tara-* (interior) from pronominal √*an*, stem *ana-* (demonstr.), where exceptionally the suffix is probably primary; moreover *ka-tara-* (uter), pronominal-stem and √*ka-* (interrog.).

Sanskrit. *-tara-* (masc. *-tara-s*, fem. *-tarā*) is added to the end of nominal-stems simply (used also in case of substantives); variant nom.-stems have their shorter stem-forms before this suffix, e.g. *púṇya-tara-* from *púṇya-* (pure); *ka-tará-* (uter, interrog.), *ka-* (quis); *ya-tará-* (uter, rel.), *ya-* (rel.); *i-tara-* (other), √*i* (is); *çúći-tara-* from *çúći-* (pure); *agnimát-tara-* from *agnimánt-* (being with fire); *vidvát-tara-*, Vēd. also *vidúš-*

-ṭara-, stem *vidvant-*, *vidvans-*, weakened to *vidus-* (part. pf. act.; knowing, cunning); *dhaní-tara-*, Vēd. also *dhanín-tara-*, *dhanín-* (rich). In *án-tara-* (interior) *-tara-* is primary, *√an*, stem *ana-* (demonst.); *-tara-* is found after comparatives in *-yans-*, and after superlatives in *-iš-ṭha-* also, e.g. *çréšṭha-tara-* from *çréṣṭha-* (best; cf. 'Superlative'). § 105.

Greek. Suffix *-τερο-* = original and Sanskrit *-tara-*, e.g. *κουφό-τερο-*, *κοῦφο-* (light), *πό-τερο-* for *κό-τερο-* (uter) from root and pron.-stem *πο-*, *κο-* (quis), but after a short vowel preceding, with final *o*, original *a*, lengthened, e.g. *σοφώ-τερο-*, *σοφό-* (wise); *γλυκύ-τερο-*, *γλυκύ-* (sweet); *χαριϜέσ-τερο-* for **Ϝετ-τερο* (§ 68, 2) from *χαρί-Ϝεντ-*, in shorter form *χαρίϜετ*, etc.

Cases like *φίλ-τερο-* from *φίλο-* (dear) treat *-τερο-* as primary suffix, whilst in *φιλαί-τερο-*, *ἰσαί-τερο-*, *μεσαί-τερο-*, and the corresponding superlatives, *φιλαί-τατο-*, *μεσαί-τατο-*, etc., there is an underlying stem different from that of the regularly-formed *φιλώ-τερο-*, etc.

Note.—Benfey (Or. u. Occ. ii. 656) assumes as a basis for this formation an early locative in *αι*, since in Sk. in certain cases before *-tara-*, *-tama-*, the locative case occurs instead of the stem, e.g. *aparāhṇē-tara-* beside *-ṇa-tara-*, from *aparāhṇá-* (masc. afternoon).

The termn. *-έσ-τερο-*, e.g. *εὐδαιμον-έσ-τερο-* from *εὐδαῖμον-* (fortunate), appears to have been transferred from adjs. in *-εσ-*, e.g. *σαφέσ-τερο*, *σαφές-* (clear), to other stems; whilst in *-ίσ-τερο-*, e.g. *λαλ-ίσ-τερο-* from *λάλο-* (talkative), we can hardly be mistaken in seeing a combination of the suffix *-yans-* in its shortest form *-is-*, with the more recent comparative-ending *-tara-* (cf. superlative *-ισ-το-*, and Lat. superlative in **-is-tama-*, *-issumo-*, as well as Lat. *-is-tero-*).

Latin. The suffix *-tara-* appears only exceptionally, e.g. in *u-tero-* for **cu-tero-* or **quo-tero-*, n. sg. masc. *u-ter* (whether, i.e. which of two), neut. *u-tro-m*, fem. *u-tra*, *e* of the suffix

§ 105. -*tero*-, original -*tara*-, being ejected; *dex-ter*- (right), cf. δεξιός, Sk. *dákš-iṇa*-; *in-ter* (between), cf. Sk. *án-tara*-, and the like.

In *min-is-tero*- (minister servant), Osk. *min-s-tro*- (lesser; gen. sg. masc. neut. *minstreis* is attested), and *mag-is-tero*- (magister master), Umbr. *mēs-tro*- (greater) from **ma-is-tro*-, **mag-is-tro*-, and probably in *sin-is-tero*- (sinister left), the suffix -*tara*- has been added to the comparative suffix -*is*- from -*yans*-, as in Gk. λαλ-ίσ-τερο-; in Sk. also the comparatives in -*yans*- and -*išṭha*- were sometimes further raised by means of -*tara*- and -*tata*-.

§ 106. SUPERLATIVE-STEMS.

For the purpose of expressing the superlative were used the suffixes -*ta*- and its compound -*tama*-, in Gk. and Erse also -*mata*-, and reduplication -*tata*-, in Erse also -*mama*-, all of which, as well as the simple -*ta*-, often appear in other functions also (cf. § 91). These are secondary suffixes often joined to the end of comparative-stems.

1. Suffix -*ta*-, alone used especially in ordinal-numbers (q. v.); added to the end of comparatives in original -*yans*-, it forms their superlative. The reduplication -*ta-ta*- occurs in Gk. as the regular superlative-formation beside comparatives in -*ta-ra*-.

Indo-European original-language. It is not easy to decide whether here we must suppose a complete *magh-yans-ta*- (μέγ-ισ-τος), to which the Goth. -*ōs-ta*- would seem to testify, and *āk-yans-ta*- (ὤκιστος), etc., or *magh-is-ta*-, *āk-is-ta*-, with -*yans*- shortened to -*is*-. The former assumption seems to me the best supported.

Sanskrit. Suffix -*ta*- added to the word-stem itself, e.g. in ordinals *šaš-ṭhá*- (sixth), with -*ṭha*- for -*ta*- on account of the foregoing *š* (§ 59, 1), *šaš* (six), *ƙatur-thá*- (fourth), with -*tha*- for -*ta*- (§ 52, 2), *ƙatur*- (four).

After the comparative-suffix -*yās*- (-*īyās*-) -*ta*- appears as the

regular formation of the superlative, *-yās-* being subsequently shortened to *-is-*, but *-is-ta-* changed into *-iš-ṭha-* (§ 59, 1); thus e.g. *máh-išṭha-*, *yáv-išṭha-*, *lágh-iš-ṭha-*, *gár-iš-ṭha-*, *kšṓd-iš-ṭha-*, etc., *sthéšṭha-*, *sphéšṭha-*, *ǵyéšṭha-* are = **sthā-iš-ṭha-*, **sphā-iš-ṭha-*, **ǵyā-iš-ṭha-*; *préšṭha-* either stands for *prē-išṭha-*, in which case the *i* of *-is-* would have disappeared in the *ē*, or, as I think more likely, an earlier √*pra* is underlying, and it must be divided **pra-is-ta-* (cf. the comparative, § 104, with this superlative); in *bhū́yišṭha-*, beside the comparative *bhū́-yās-*, *-yis-* has arisen for *-is-* by an unusual splitting-up of *i* to *yi*. § 106.

Greek. Suffix *-το-* = Sk. *-ta-* is common in ordinal numbers, thus *πρῶ-το-* (first), *τρί-το-* (third), *τέταρ-το-* (fourth), *πέμπ-το-* (fifth), *ἕκ-το-* (sixth), *ἔνα-το-* (ninth), *δέκα-το-* (tenth), *εἰκοσ-τό-* (twentieth), etc.

-το- = *-ta-*, when added to *-ισ-* = *-yans-*, forms superlatives to comparatives in *-ιον-* = origl. *-yans-*, e.g. *κάκ-ισ-το-*, *ἐλάχ-ισ-το-*, *ἥδ-ισ-το-*, *ἔχθ-ισ-το-*, *μέγ-ισ-το-*, *πλε-ῖσ-το-*, etc. (cf. § 104).

The reduplicated form of the suffix, *-ta-ta-* = Gk. *-τα-το-*, appears as the regular superlative formation beside the comparatives in *-ta-ra-*; e.g. *κουφό-τα-το-*, *σοφώ-τα-το-*, *γλυκύ-τα-το-*, *χαριϜέσ-τα-το-*, *φίλ-τα-το-*, *φιλαί-τα-το-*, *εὐδαιμον-έσ-τα-το-*, *λαλίσ-τα-το-*. These superlatives were formed, as the adduced examples show, corresponding to the parallel comparative forms in *-τερο-*, which may be compared (§ 105).

Latin. Suffix *-to-*, *-tu-*, = Sk. and original *-ta-*, rarely serves as superlative-suffix in Latin, where *-mo-* = Sk. *-ma-*, and *-ti-mo-*, *-si-mo-*, f.f. *-ta-ma-*, is preferred; e.g. *quar-to-* (fourth); *quo-to-* (which in order or number), stem and √*quo-*, original *ka-*.

After *-is-* = *-yans-* is found not *-to-*, but only the representative of original *-ta-ma-* (q. v.).

2. Suffix *-ma-* and *ma-ta-* here and there in Gk. § 107.

I have not before me any perfectly certain example of suffix *-ma-* used to express the superlative in the original Indo-European; however, as *-ma-* appears in three divisions of the

§ 107. speech-stem in this function, it must be presupposed as existent in the original-language. Perhaps *sapta-ma-* (seventh) and *akta-ma-* (eighth) must be ascribed to the fundamental-language, because in these numbers this method of forming the ordinal is almost universal.

Sanskrit. Suffix *-ma-* forms the superlative in *ava-má-* (undermost, next, last), from *áva-* (as prep. 'from'), a pronominal-stem (demonstr.); *madhya-má-*, *mádhya-* (mid-); *para-má-* (furthest, last, best), *pára-* (removed, excellent); *ādi-má-* (first), *ādi* (beginning); *sapta-má-* (seventh), *saptán-* (seven); *aṣṭa-má-* (eighth), *aṣṭa-* (eight); *nava-má-* (ninth), *návan-* (nine); *daça-má-* (tenth), *dáçan-* (ten).

Greek. The superlative suffix *-μο-*, f.f. *-ma-*, is not frequent, it forms *ἕβδο-μο-* (seventh) alone, from *ἑπτά*, with a remarkable softening of *πτ* to *βδ* in the stem of the word.

In *ἑβδό-μα-το-* (seventh) we find suffix *-ma-ta-*, as in Keltic, which is seen unmistakably in *πύ-μα-το-* (last) also.

Latin. Suffix *-mo-*, f.f. *-ma-*, is a favourite means of forming superlatives, e.g. *sum-mo-* from **sup-mo-* (highest), *sup-*, cf. *sup-er*, comparative; *infi-mo-*, cf. comparative *infe-ro-*; *mini-mo-*, cf. *min-ōr-*; moreover the ordinals *prī-mo-*, *septi-mo-*, *deci-mo-*.

In *plūrimo-* (most), earlier *plūsimo-*, *plourumo-*, *ploirumo-*, *plī-si-mo-*, a f.f. **pra-yans-ma-* seems to be underlying; between *s* and *m* the auxiliary vowel *u* occurs (cf. *s-u-m*, § 43), later *i* (§ 43); thus by the usual shortening of *-yans-* to *-is-*, arose **plo-is-u-mo-*, i.e. *ploirumo-*, and by coalescence of *oi* to *ei*, *ī* (as in dat. abl. pl. of the *o*-stem, e.g. *nouīs*, *noueis* from **nouois)*, **plīsimo-*; in *plourumo-*, later *plūrimo-*, *y* may have been lost (as in *minus* for **min-yus*), so that this form points back to a form **plo-yus-u-mo-*, like *plūs*, *plous*, to **plo-yus*.

§ 108. 3. Suffix *-ta-ma-* occurs in Sk., Zend, Gk., Lat. and Gothic, and dates therefore from the common original-language.

Indo-European original-language. Although the suffix *-tama-* was in existence, we can hardly point to any

word-stems provided with this suffix; a form *nava-tama-* (per- § 108.
haps beside *nav-yans-ta-*) may be merely conjectured.

Sanskrit. *-ta-ma-* is the regular superlative formation beside the comparatives in *-tara-*, thus e.g. *púṇya-tama-*, *ka-tamá-* (one of many, interrog.), *ya-tamá-* (which of many, rel.) *çúki--tama-*, *agnimát-tama-*, *vīçati-tamá-* (twentieth) from *vīçáti-*, etc.

Suffix *-tama-* occurs also after comparatives in *-yans-*, and superlatives in *-iṣṭha-*, e.g. *ǵyéṣṭha-tama-*.

Greek. Wanting.

Latin. The suffix original *-tama-* occurs somewhat seldom added directly to the root or stem of the adj.; but it is the regular means of forming superlatives, in which case it is added to the comparative in *-yans-*; f.f. *-ta-ma-*, i.e. Lat. *-tu-mo-*, *-ti-mo-*, after gutturals *-si-mo-* (§ 77, 1, d) is added to the root in *maximo-* (greatest), i.e. **mag-timo-*, cf. *mag-is*, *mag-nus*; *op-timo-*, *op-tumo-* (best); *ul-timo-* (last); *in-timo-* (inmost), etc. Suffix *-timo-*, or more probably *-simo-* (cf. *mac-simo-*), is directly added to adj.-stems only when they end in *r* or *l*, stems ending in a vowel lose that vowel; thus *ueter-rimo-* for **ueter-simo-*, from **ueter-timo-*, stem *ueter-* (old; cf. *torreo* for **torseo* and the like), *pulcher-rimo-*, stem *pulchero-* (beautiful); *facil-limo-* for **facil-simo-* from **facil-timo-*, unless indeed these forms be for **ueter-is-timo-*, **facil-is-timo-*, whence **ueterstimo-*, **facilstimo-*, **uetersimo-*, **facilsimo-* (cf. *uellem* from **uel-sem*).

From the f.f. **-is-tama-*, the combination of the comparative suffix *-is-* = *-yans-* with the *-tama-* of the superlative, arose next *-is-tumo-*, *-is-timo-*, retained in the archaic *soll-is-timo-*; from *-is-tumo-*, *-is-timo-*, arose *-issumo-*, *issimo-*, by regular assimilation, e.g. *doct-is-simo-*, etc. Cf. *mag-is-ter*, *min-is-ter*, which show the combination of the comparative suffix *-yans-* + *-tara-* (cf. § 105), and therefore stand parallel to superlative *-yans-* + *-tama-*, and the corresponding Sk. superlative formations. Cf. the suffix *-timo-* in other functions, *mari-timo-* (maritime), stem *mari-* (neut. mare, sea); *fini-timo-* (neighbouring), *fīni-* (finis masc. bound); *legi-timo-* (lawful), stem *lēg-*, *lēgi-* (lex, fem. law).

§109.

4. Stems of Numerals.

Stems of Fundamental Numbers.

Simple numbers 1–10.

1. Indo-European original-language.

The stem for the first numeral cannot be determined with absolute certainty, because the several Indo-Eur. languages differ greatly in the way they express the number one. Various stems in Indo-Eur. indicate the notion of the No. 1, but yet they are all alike formed from √*i*; *ai-na-* has most in its favour, because it serves to indicate the number one in the two European divisions of the Indo-European, and is likewise found in the Aryan in another function.

Sanskrit. *ḗka-*, probably a stem-formation by means of suffix *-ka-* from pronominal suffix *i*, or, what is not very different, a compound of *ai* from *i* with pronominal √*ka*.

Greek. Nom. sg. m. εἷς, i.e. *ἑν-ς, ntr. ἕν, gen. ἑν-ός, fem. μία (cf. Leo Meyer, Kuhn's Zeitschr. v. 161 sqq., viii. 129 sqq., 161 sqq.; id. vgl. Gramm. der griech. u. lat. Spr. ii. 417 sqq.). Stem ἑν-, f.f. *san-*, is considered as standing for *sam-*, and this *sam* (cf. Lat. *sim-plex, sem-el, sin-guli*), after losing a final *a*, as corresponding to Sk. *samá-* (similar, like; a superlative of demonstr.-stem *sa-*). This view is especially supported by fem. *μία*, which probably stands for *μία, i.e. *sm-yā-*=*sam-yā-* (a *ya*-stem, fem. only, as frequently). It cannot well be doubted that ἑν- contains the pronominal-root *sa-*; however, we hold that the final *n* is a later formation in Greek, cf. stem τί-ν-= original *ki-* (pron. interrog.), because a change of suffix *-ma-* to *n* is unexampled. So we conjecture for masc. neut. a stem *sa-n-*, developed from *sa-*, but recognize in fem. a f.f. *sa-myā*, thus varying from that of masc. and neut., i.e. a superlative-stem in *-ma-*, fem. *-myā*, from same √*sa*.

Latin. Early Latin *oi-no-*, whence *ū-no-*, f.f. *ai-na-*, is, like

Sk. pronominal-stem *ē-na-* (this), a stem in *-na-* from demonstra- § 109.
tivo-pronominal √*i*.

2. Indo-European original-language *dua-* or *dva-*; Sanskrit *dva-*; Greek δυο-=*dva-*; Latin *duo-*=δυο- (*duō-bus* like *ambō-bus* is probably caused by the nom. dual *duō*, *ambō*, f.f. *dvā*, *ambhā*).

3. Indo-European original-language *tri-*; *-i-* is a suffix and *tar*, *tra*, the root (cf. the ordinal); *tr-i-* is therefore probably shortened from **tar-i-*, or perhaps from **tra-i-* by loss of the *a*; the assumption that *tri-* is an archaic weakening from *tra-* is, I think, less likely; Sanskrit *tri-*, the fem. having the stem *-ti-sar-*, in which Bopp conjectures a reduplication, and which he imagines to have arisen from **ti-tar-*; Greek τρι-; Latin *tri-*.

4. Indo-European original-language *katvar-*; Sanskrit *ḱatvár-*, shortened *ḱatúr-*, fem. *ḱatasár-* (clearly formed after the analogy of 3, according to Bopp compounded with it, in which case *ka*='unum'); Greek τέτταρ-, τέσσαρ-, for *τετϜαρ-, κετϜαρ-, Dôr. τέτορ- for *τετϜορ-, with τ=original *k* (§ 62, 1), Boiôt. πέτταρ-, Hom. and Aiol. πίσυρ-, f.f. *katur-*, π=κ (§ 62, 1), and σ before υ=τ, as in σύ for τύ; Latin *quatuor-*, the best authenticated spelling *quattuor* is unsupported etymologically (inscriptions have also *quattor*, *quator*).

5. Indo-European original-language *kankan-*, an obviously reduplicated form; Sanskrit *páńḱan-*, with *p*=*k* (§ 52, 1); Greek πέντε, Aiol. πέμπε, π and τ=κ (§ 62, 1); Latin *quinque*.

6. Indo-European original-language. By combining the Zend *khšvas* on the one side with the Greek, Latin and Gothic form with final *ks* on the other, the resulting f.f. would be *ksvaks* for Indo-European (Ebel, Beitr. iii. 270; Zeitschr. xiv. 259 sqq.), which likewise seems to be reduplicated, perhaps original **ksva-ksva-*; Sanskrit *šaš*, probably immediately from **kšakš* for **ksa-ks* (§ 55, 2); Greek and Latin with dissimila-

§ 109. tion of the initial sound from a f.f. **svaks* for **ksvaks*, Gk. ἕξ, Dôr. *Fέξ*, like Lat. *sex*, both therefore from **sveks* (Leo Meyer, Zeitschr. ix. p. 432 sqq.; cf. Lat. *se* for **sve*, etc.).

7. Indo-European original-language probably *saptan-*; Sanskrit *saptán-*, later *sáptan-*; Greek ἑπτά, i.e. **saptan-* (*a*=*an* § 19); Latin *septem*, i.e. **septim*. Bopp supposes that the *m* of *septe-m* has worked its way in from the ordinal *septi-mo-*, because it would be unlikely that *n* should change to *m*; possibly however an otherwise unusual sound-change is found in it, and we should not cut the Latin numeral adrift from the Erse and the Greek.

8. Indo-European original-language. Stem *aktu-*; Sanskrit *aṣṭán-*, later *áṣṭan-*, probably after the analogy of 7 and 9, and *aṣṭú-* (the latter in the nom. acc. *aṣṭắu*, probably shortened from **aktáv-as* or **aktắv-as*, apparently a dual-form, as also in Gk. and Lat.); Greek ὀκτώ, Latin *octō*, dual-forms arising just like Sk. *aṣṭắu* through loss of the termination, in which respect the notion of 4+4 may have assisted; in ὄγδοF*-o-*, *octāu-o-*, the f.f. of the stem *aktu-* is unmistakable; it occurs also in Goth. and Lith.

9. Indo-European original-language *navan-*; Sanskrit *návan-*; Greek ἐννέα, i.e. **νεFa(ν)* with ε prefixed, and unoriginal doubling of initial consonant *ν*; Latin *nouem* (on the *m* cf. 7).

10. Indo-European original-language *dakan-*; the conjecture that *dakan* stands for **dva-kan- (kan* for *kan-kan)*, i.e. 2×5, is not proved, but it is too tempting to be passed by; Greek δέκα, i.e. **δεκαν*; Latin *decem*, i.e. **decim* (cf. 7).

§ 110. The numerals 11–19. They were formed by joining the number 10 to the units; in some languages we clearly see a mere addition.

Indo-European original-language. Originally the two words would probably exist separately, e.g. perhaps 12 *duā dakan*; 13, *tray-as dakan*, etc.

Sanskrit. 11, *ékā-daçan-*, with lengthening of final *a* of stem *éka-* (one); 12, *dvá-daçan-*, *dvā* probably must be considered a dual; 13, *tráyō-daçan-*, later *trayó-daçan-*, n. pl. *trayas*+*daçan-*; 14, *kátur-daçan-*; 15, *páṅka-daçan-*; 16, *šó-ḍaçan-*; 17, *sápta-daçan*; 18, *aṣṭá-daçan-*, with dual-form *aṣṭá*; 19, *náva-daçan-*. § 110.

Greek. 11, *ἕν-δεκα*; 12, *δώ-δεκα*; from 13 the words originally separate are merely joined together, e.g. in *τρισ-καί-δεκα*, *τρις* must be taken as a shorter form for *τρεῖς*; 14, *τεσσαρες-καί-δεκα*, etc.

Latin. *un-decim* for **uni-decim*; 12, *duo-decim*; 13, *trĕ-decim*, perhaps with older stem-form *tra-*, cf. *ter-tius*, or else *tre-* is a shortening from *trēs*; 14, *quatuor-decim*, etc.

The numerals 20–90 (the intermediate numerals do not need discussion here; they are clear in all languages, and mostly quite uncompounded). In Aryan and South-European 20–90 were expressed by means of units compounded with a substantive formed from *daka-*, mostly shortened or otherwise altered. Whereas in the North-European division units and tens are separate words, at most joined together. The contrast between the two closely-related branches of the speech-stem—Aryan and Graeco-italo-keltic—and the Sclavo-teutonic is here clearly shown (cf. Introduction, IV.). It is scarcely to be supposed that in the original-language composition had already taken place; but the tens and units would still be separate words. § 111.

Sanskrit. The tens were originally expressed by *daça-ti-*, *daça-ta*, the units being prefixed. Of *daça-ti*, however, *-çati-* and even *-ti-* only remains, of *daça-ta-* only *-çat-*; so strong is the tendency to diminution in words so much used.

20, *vī-çáti-* for **dvī-daçati-*, the nasal of *vī* = **dvī* and the corresponding nasal of the two following numerals is obscure; perhaps we may detect in it the remains of a case-ending. It is shown by the Zend to be a late formation. 30, *trī-çát-*, probably for **trīni daçatā*, whence probably the nasal arose

§ 111. which worked its way into 20 and 40 by analogy; 40, *katvārī-çát-*; 50, *pañkā-çát-*; 60, *šaš-ṭi;* 70, *sapta-tí-*; 80, *açī-tí-*, a form widely differing from the original; 90, *nava-tí-*, all with *-ti-* for **daçati.*

Greek. Except in 20, where likewise a form *daka-ti* appears, *-κοντα* appears as the second part of the compound, probably a neut. pl., f.f. *dakan-tā*, from a sg. **dakan-ta-m.* 20, *εἴ-κοσι*=**εἰ-κοτι* (§ 68, 1, c), Hom. *ἐείκοσι*, earliest form Dôr. *Fείκατι, Fῖκατι; Fῖκατι* stands for **dvī-daka-ti*, the length of *ī* may have its origin in an earlier case-ending, whence may come also *εἰ; ἐείκοσι*, i.e. *ἐ-Fείκοσι*, with the frequent vowel-prefix before consonantal beginning (§ 29, 2). 30, *τριᾰ́-κοντα*, i.e. **triā-dakan-tā*, similarly with the following; 40, *τεσσαρά-κοντα;* 50, *πεντή-κοντα;* 60, *ἑξή-κοντα;* 70, *ἑβδομή-κοντα*, formed with the ordinal, like 80, *ὀγδοή-κοντα*, and probably also 90, *ἐνενή-κοντα*, Hom. also *ἐννή-κοντα*, which we should accordingly take for a shortening of *ἐνενή-κοντα; ἐνενή-κοντα*= Lat. *nōnā-ginta;* the ordinal **ἐνε-νο-* from **ἐ-νεFα-νο-*, it is true, presupposes a strong shortening; the suffix *-νο-*, as in Lat. *-nō-no-* (v. Ordinals), we must treat as having arisen from *-μο-* through assimilation to the initial sound.

Latin. Except *-gin-ti* in 20, *-gin-ta* generally appears, probably a neut. pl.; *-gin-ti* and *-gin-ta* stand for **degin-ti*, **degin-ta*, and these for **decen-ti*, **decen-ta*, the f.f. of these stems is *dakan-ti-*, *dakan-ta-*; *c* has here become *g*, even as *uīcēsimus* from a form **uīcenti* has stood its ground beside the unoriginal *uīgēsimus*. Accordingly 20, *vī-gintī* from **dvī-decin-ī* (cf. Gk.; on the form, which seems to be a neut. dual, cf. Corssen, Krit. Nachtr. p. 96 sqq.); *trī-gin-ta*=**triā decintā*, **triā* becoming **triē*, and this becoming *trī*, like *s-yā-t, siēt, sīt* (3 sg. opt., √*es*); 40, *quadrā-gin-ta*, with softening of *t* to *d*, for **quatuorā decintā;* 50, *quinquā-gin-ta;* 60, *sexā-gin-ta;* 70, *septuā-ginta* from a stem *septuo-*, which does not appear elsewhere; 80, *octō-ginta;* 90, *nōnā-ginta*, from the ordinal, cf. the

Greek, with which the Latin essentially coincides in these formations. § 111.

Numerals 100–1000. § 112.

100. Indo-European original-language. Probably stem *kan-ta-* neutr., acc. n. sg. *kan-ta-m*, a shortening of **dakan--dakan-ta-*, i.e. *dakan-* + subst. *dakan-ta-* which forms the tens; we found it already shortened to *kan-ta-* (Zend *-çata-*, Greek *-κοντα*, Latin *-ginta)*. *(dakan-da)kanta-* thus means *ten-ty, **δεκήκοντα*, *decāginta. The *n* of *kan-ta* is kept in Lat., Kelt., Lith. and Goth., but is lost elsewhere.

Sanskrit *çáta-*; Greek *ἑ-κατό-*, *ἑ* can be nothing else than a diminished form of *ἑν-* (one); Latin *cento-*.

200–900. Originally expressed in two words. Sanskrit by two words, or by ordinary composition (e.g. *dvē çatē* or *dviçata-* neut.); Greek from stem *κατο-* or *κοτο-*, f.f. *ka(n)ta-*, cf. Sk. *çata-*, was formed a derivative in *-ya-*, before which according to rule (§ 89) the stem-termination is lost, thus **-κατιο-*, **-κοτιο-*, f.f. **-kat-ya-*; in Dôr. *-κατιο-* remains unchanged, whereas elsewhere the **-κοτιο-* passes regularly (§ 68, 1, c) into *-κοσιο-*. So from a hypothetical **τριᾱ-κατᾱ* or *-κοτᾱ*, f.f. *triā kantā* 300, arose Dôric *τρια-κάτιο-*, Attic *τριᾱ-κόσιο-*, these forms being used as adjs. and in the pl.

The Latin proceeds in a way similar to the Greek, employing as it does the stem *cento-* as the second member of the compound adjectivally in the plural, e.g. 200, *du-cento-*, *du* shortened from *duo;* 300, *tre-cento-*; 500, *quin-gento-* for **quinc-cento-*, with softening of *c* to *g* after *n*, as in 400, 700, 800, 900 (cf. *-ginta);* 600, *sex-cento-*; 900, *nōn-gento-*, from ordinal-stem *nōno-*. The numerals 400, *quadrin-gento-*; 700, *septin-gento-*; 800, *octin-gento-*, show an analogy, which perhaps may be traced to *septin-genti; septin-*, f.f. *saptan-; octin-* also corresponds to f.f. *aktan-*, cf. Sanskrit *aṣṭan-*, and so also a stem *quadrin-* has arisen from *quadro-*, shortened from *quatuor* (cf. *quadra-ginta)*. Pott (Zählmethode, p. 149) conjectures

§ 112. distributive in these forms, thus *quaterni (quadrīni)*, *octōni*, etc.

1000. The Indo-European original-language seems not to have possessed a word to express 1000.

The two Aryan languages have a common word, Sanskrit *sahásra-* (masc. neut.), Zend *hazaŋra-* (neut.).

Greek *χίλιο-*, Hom. in compounds *χῖλο-*, Boiôt. *χειλίο-*, Lesb. *χέλλιο-*, Dôr. *χηλίο-*, which points to a f.f. **χελyo-*, i.e. *gharya-*, of obscure origin.

Latin. St. *mīli-*, *milli-* (neut.), obscure.

Stems of the Ordinal Numerals.

§ 113. The ordinals are, except 2, superlatives, partly however with peculiarities distinguishing them from other superlatives. The forms of the Indo-European original-language for the most part cannot be restored, because the different languages frequently do not coincide in the choice of the suffix.

1–10.

1. Original-language probably *pra-ma-*, stem *pra-* (before); Sanskrit *pra-thamá-* from *pra-* (as prep. 'before') + *-thama-*, with *th* for *t* (§ 52, 2); Greek *πρῶ-το-*, Dôr. *πρᾶ-το-*, from *προ-* + suffix *-ta-* (§ 106), and with step-formation or lengthening of stem-vowel; Latin *prī-mo-*, with suffix *-mo-* (§ 107), probably from **pro-imo-*, so that *-imo-* not *-mo-* has here been added, according to the analogy of other forms in **-timo-*; according to Pott (Etym. Forsch. I.² 560) from **prīs-mo-* (§ 77, 1, a), **prīs*=*prius*, f.f. *pra-yans*, comparative of *pra-*, cf. *pris-tino-*, *prī-die*, for **prīs-die*; according to Corssen (Krit. Beitr., 433) *prī-* is an archaic form (attested) = *prae* (prep. 'before'), which is however clearly a case form, and would scarcely have admitted a superlative formation, cf. Umbr. *pru-mu- pro-mo-*; it would perhaps be difficult to come to a certain decision on this point.

2. Original-language (?); Sanskrit *dvi-tíya-*, i.e.

**dvi-tya-* (§ 15, 2, b), probably therefore a further formation by means of *-ya-* from **dvi-ta-*; Greek δεύ-τερο-, a comparative (§ 105) δευ- appears to be a raised-formation from **du* from *dva;* Lat. *secundo-* is formed not from stem *dva-*, but from √*sec, seq* (sequi); on the suffix cf. § 89, 2, n. 2. § 113.

3. Indo-European original-language probably *tar-tya-* or *tra-tya-*, *-tya-* being here also a further-formation of *-ta-*; Sanskrit *tr-tīya*, i.e. **tar-tya-*, (§ 15, 2, b), as it appears to belong to the root of the stem *tr-i-*, i.e. *tar* or *tra* (v. sup. cardinal 3); Greek τρί-το-, with superlative suffix *-ta-*, which helps to form all other ordinals in Greek except 7 and 8; Aiol. τέρ-το-; Lat. *ter-tio-*, like Sanskrit.

4. Original-language probably *katvar-ta-*; Sanskrit *ḱatur-thá- (tha=ta)*, also *túr-ya-*, *tur-íya-*, for **ḱatur-ya-*, with loss of initial and suffix *-ya-*, not elsewhere used by itself to form superlatives; we have already noted the combination of *-ya-* with *-ta-;* here also we see the frequent phenomenon of two suffixes occurring combined,—as here *-t-ya-*, i.e. *-ta-ya-*,—either of which can exercise the same functions as the compound; Greek τέταρ-το- for **τετϜαρ-το-*; Latin *quar-to-* for **quatuor-to-*, *quator-to-* (on these forms cf. Corss. Krit. Nachtr., p. 298, 3).

5. Original-language probably *kankan-ta-* or perhaps already *kan-ta-*; Sanskrit *pañ̌ca-má-*, Vēd. *pañ̌ca-thā-*, with well-known suffixes; Greek πέμπ-το-; Latin *quin(c)-to-*.

6. Suffix *-ta-* throughout, which therefore must be ascribed to the original-language with certainty, thus perhaps *ksvaks-ta-*; Sanskrit *šaš-ṭhá-*; Greek ἕκ-το-, probably for **ἑξ-το-*, cf. Latin *sex-to.*

7. Indo-European original-language *sapta-ma-*, or *sapta-ta-*, or perhaps *saptan-ta-*?; Sanskrit *sapta-má-*; Greek ἕβδο-μο- for **ἑπτο-μο-*, with irregular softening of mutes πτ into sonants βδ, according to the conjecture of G. Curtius and Leo Meyer (cf. Curt. Gr. Et.[3] p. 488), through the influence of

§ 113. the *μ*, before which *o* forced its way as an auxiliary vowel at a later date (cf. Old Bulg. *sed-mŭ* for **sept-mŭ*); archaic and poët. form *ἑβδό-ματο-*; Latin *septi-mo-*.

8. Original-language perhaps *aktu-ma-*; Sanskrit *aṣṭa-má-*; Greek *ὄγδοϝο-*, with the same weakening as in the case of *ἕβδο-μο-*, for **ὀκτοϝο-*, which, as Curt. conjectures, arose from **ὀκτϝο-*, and whose weakening of *κτ* to *γδ* must be ascribed to the *ϝ* (cf. No. 7); on the other hand *ὄγδοϝο-* and Latin *octāuo-* point to a common f.f. *aktāv-a-*, which is opposed to Curtius' supposition. The suffix here is therefore only *-a-*, which is added to the raised stem *aktu-* (consequently we must not assume either suffix *-va-* as in **par-va-*, or still less *-ma-* changed into *-va-*).

9. Indo-European original-language doubtful whether with suffix *-ma- (nava-ma-)*, or with *-ta- (navan-ta)*; Sanskrit *nava-má-*; Greek *ἔνα-το-*, *ἔννα-το-*, probably shortened from **ἐνεϝα-το-*; Latin *nō-no-* from **nou-no-*, **noui-no-*, probably from **noui-mo-* by assimilation to the initial sound.

10. Original-language doubtful, as in the case of 9, whether *daka-ma-* or *dakan-ta-*; Sanskrit *daça-má-*; Greek *δέκα-το-*; Latin *deci-mo-*.

11–19. Originally by means of two words.—Sanskrit. Here, as in other compounds, the final *a* of the second element of *daçan-*, which has lost its *n*, serves likewise for an adjective-forming suffix, e.g. 11, *ēkā-daçá-*, from *ékā-daçan-*; 12, *dvā-daçā-*, etc. Here consequently we see suffix *a* also serving to form a superlative (as in Gk. Lat. **aktāv-a-*, 8). Greek throughout *-δέκα-το-*; 11, *ἐν-δέκα-το-*; 19, *ἐννεα-και-δέκα-το-*. Latin. 11, *un-deci-mo-*; 12, *duo-deci-mo-*, and the remaining numerals by separate words.

20–90. Originally by two words.—Sanskrit either with *-tama-*, e.g. 20, *vīçati-tamá-*; 30, *trīcati-tamá-*; or by suffix *-a-* like 11–19, with loss of final *-t*, *-ti*, e.g. *vīçá-*, *trīçá-*. Greek.

To *-κοτι-*, *-κοντα-*, was added suffix *-το-*, in such a way that *-κοτι-* and *-κοντα-* were shortened to *-κοτ-*; hence arose **-κοτ-το-* and by rule (§ 68, 2) *-κοσ-το-*, thus 20, *εἰκοσ-τό-*; 30, *τριακοσ--τό-*, etc. Latin. Suffix *-tumo-*, *-timo-*, added to the suffix **-cinti-*, **-cinta-*, which loses its final; or rather to an earlier **-centi-*, **-centa-*; thus **-cent-tumo-*, and thence regularly (77, 1, b) *-censumo-*, *-cēsimo-*, and *-gēsimo-* with *c* softened to *g*. E.g. 20, early *vicensumo-*, hence *vicēsimo-*, *vigēsimo-*, f.f. would therefore be some such form as **dvi-(da)kanti-tama-*; 40, *quadra--gensimo-*, *-gēsimo-*, etc. § 113.

100–1000. 100. Sanskrit *çata-tamá-*; Greek, with suffix *-στο-*, apparently through the analogy of *-ιστο-* (§ 106), formed from *-το-*, *ἑκατο-στό-*; Latin, according to analogy of the tens, *cent-ēsimo-*, as though *-ēsimo-* were the suffix (from **cent-tēsimo-* would have arisen **censēsimo-*, § 77, 1, b).

200–900. Sanskrit with *çata-tamá-*; Greek with *-στο-* (v. 100); e.g. 200, *διακοσιο-στό-*; Latin with *centēsimo*, e.g. 200, *du-centēsimo-*, *octin-gentēsimo-*, etc.

1000. Sanskrit *sahasra-tamá-*; Greek with *-στο-*, *χιλιο--στό-*; Latin with *-ēsimo-*, *mill-ēsimo-*.

STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.

LINGUISTIC PUBLICATIONS

OF

TRÜBNER & CO.,

57 AND 59, LUDGATE HILL, LONDON, E.C.

Ahlwardt.—THE DIVÁNS OF THE SIX ANCIENT ARABIC POETS, Ennábiga, 'Antara, Tarafa, Zuhair, 'Algama, and Imruolgais; chiefly according to the MSS. of Paris, Gotha, and Leyden, and the collection of their Fragments: with a complete list of the various readings of the Text. Edited by W. AHLWARDT, 8vo. pp. xxx. 340, sewed. 1870. 12*s.*

Aitareya Brahmanam of the Rig Veda. 2 vols. See under HAUG.

Alabaster.—THE WHEEL OF THE LAW: Buddhism illustrated from Siamese Sources by the Modern Buddhist, a Life of Buddha, and an account of H.M. Consulate-General in Siam; M.R.A.S. Demy 8vo. pp. lviii. and 324. 1871. 14*s.*

Alif Laîlat wa Laîlat.—THE ARABIAN NIGHTS. 4 vols. 4to. pp. 495, 493, 442, 434. Cairo, A.H. 1279 (1862). £3 3*s.*

This celebrated Edition of the Arabian Nights is now, for the first time, offered at a price which makes it accessible to Scholars of limited means.

Andrews.—A DICTIONARY OF THE HAWAIIAN LANGUAGE, to which is appended an English-Hawaiian Vocabulary, and a Chronological Table of Remarkable Events. By LORRIN ANDREWS. 8vo. pp. 560, cloth. £1 11*s.* 6*d.*

Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland (The Journal of the). Published Quarterly.

Vol I., No. 1. January–July, 1871. 8vo. pp. 120–clix, sewed. Illustrated with 11 full page Plates, and numerous Woodcuts; and accompanied by several folding plates of Tables, etc. 7*s.*
Vol. I., No. 2. October, 1871. 8vo. pp. 121–264, sewed. 4*s.*
Vol. I., No. 3. January, 1872. 8vo. pp. 265–427, sewed. 16 full-page Plates. 4*s.*
Vol. II., No. 1. April, 1872. 8vo. pp. 136, sewed. Eight two-page plates and two four-page plates. 4*s.*
Vol. II., No. 2. July and Oct, 1872. 8vo. pp. 137–312. 9 plates and a map. 6*s.*
Vol. II., No. 3. January, 1873. 8vo. pp. 143. With 4 plates. 4*s.*
Vol. III., No. 1. April, 1873. 8vo. pp. 136. With 8 plates and two maps. 4*s.*
Vol. III., No. 2. July and October, 1873. 8vo. pp. 168, sewed. With 9 plates. 4*s.*
Vol. III., No. 3. January, 1874. 8vo. pp. 238, sewed. With 8 plates, etc. 6*s.*
Vol. IV., No. 1. April and July, 1874. 8vo. pp. 308, sewed. With 22 plates. 8*s.*
Vol. IV., No. 2. April, 1875. 8vo. pp. 200, sewed. With 11 plates. 6*s.*
Vol. V., No. 1. July, 1875. 8vo. pp. 120, sewed. With 3 plates. 4*s.*
Vol. V., No. 2. October, 1875. 8vo. pp. 132, sewed. With 8 plates. 4*s.*
Vol. V., No. 3. January, 1876. 8vo. pp. 156, sewed. With 8 plates. 5*s.*
Vol. V., No, 4. April, 1876. 8vo. pp. 128, sewed. With 2 plates. 5*s.*
Vol. VI., No. 1. July, 1876. 8vo. pp. 100, sewed. With 5 plates. 5*s.*

Arabic and Persian Books (A Catalogue of). Printed in the East. Constantly for sale by Trübner and Co., 57 and 59, Ludgate Hill, London. 16mo. pp. 46, sewed. 1*s.*

Archæological Survey of India.—See under BURGESS and CUNNINGHAM.

Arden.—A PROGRESSIVE GRAMMAR OF THE TELUGU LANGUAGE, with Copious Examples and Exercises. In Three Parts. Part I. Introduction.—On the Alphabet and Orthography.—Outline Grammar, and Model Sentences.

1000
12,1,77

Price One Shilling.

Part II. A Complete Grammar of the Colloquial Dialect. Part III. On the Grammatical Dialect used in Books. By A. H. ARDEN, M.A., Missionary of the C. M. S. Masulipatam. 8vo. sewed, pp. xiv. and 380. 14*s.*

Arnold.—THE ILIAD AND ODYSSEY OF INDIA. By EDWIN ARNOLD, M.A., F.R.G.S., etc. Fcap. 8vo. sd., pp. 24. 1*s.*

Arnold.—THE INDIAN SONG OF SONGS. From the Sanskrit of the Gita Govinda of Jayadeva. By EDWIN ARNOLD, M.A., F.R.G.S. (of University College, Oxford), formerly Principal of Poona College, and Fellow of the University of Bombay. Cr. 8vo. cl., pp. xvi. and 144. 1875. 5*s.*

Asher.—ON THE STUDY OF MODERN LANGUAGES IN GENERAL, and of the English Language in particular. An Essay. By DAVID ASHER, Ph.D. 12mo. pp. viii. and 80, cloth. 2*s.*

Asiatic Society.—JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, from the Commencement to 1863. First Series, complete in 20 Vols. 8vo., with many Plates. Price £10; or, in Single Numbers, as follows:—Nos. 1 to 14, 6*s.* each; No. 15, 2 Parts, 4*s.* each; No. 16, 2 Parts, 4*s.* each; No. 17, 2 Parts, 4*s.* each, No. 18, 6*s.* These 18 Numbers form Vols. I. to IX.—Vol. X., Part 1, op.; Part 2, 5*s.*; Part 3, 5*s.*—Vol. XI., Part 1, 6*s.*; Part 2 not published.—Vol. XII., 2 Parts, 6*s.* each.—Vol. XIII., 2 Parts, 6*s.* each.—Vol. XIV., Part 1, 5*s.*; Part 2 not published.—Vol. XV., Part 1, 6*s.*; Part 2, with 3 Maps, £2 2*s.*—Vol. XVI., 2 Parts, 6*s.* each.—Vol. XVII., 2 Parts, 6*s.* each.—Vol. XVIII., 2 Parts, 6*s.* each.—Vol. XIX., Parts 1 to 4, 16*s.*—Vol. XX., Parts 1 and 2, 4*s.* each. Part 3, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Asiatic Society.—JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. *New Series.* Vol. I. In Two Parts. pp. iv. and 490, sewed. 16*s.*

CONTENTS —I. Vajra-chhedikâ, the "Kin Kong King," or Diamond Sûtra. Translated from the Chinese by the Rev. S. Beal, Chaplain, R.N.—II. The Pâramitâ-hridaya Sûtra, or, in Chinese, "Mo ho-pô-ye-po-lo-mih-to-sin-king," *i.e.* "The Great Pâramitâ Heart Sûtra." Translated from the Chinese by the Rev. S. Beal, Chaplain, R.N.—III. On the Preservation of National Literature in the East. By Colonel F. J. Goldsmid.—IV. On the Agricultural, Commercial, Financial, and Military Statistics of Ceylon. By E. R. Power, Esq.—V. Contributions to a Knowledge of the Vedic Theogony and Mythology. By J. Muir, D.C.L., LL.D.—VI. A Tabular List of Original Works and Translations, published by the late Dutch Government of Ceylon at their Printing Press at Colombo. Compiled by Mr. Mat. P. J. Ondaatje, of Colombo.—VII. Assyrian and Hebrew Chronology compared, with a view of showing the extent to which the Hebrew Chronology of Ussher must be modified, in conformity with the Assyrian Canon. By J. W. Bosanquet, Esq.—VIII. On the existing Dictionaries of the Malay Language. By Dr. H. N. van der Tuuk.—IX. Bilingual Readings: Cuneiform and Phœnician. Notes on some Tablets in the British Museum, containing Bilingual Legends (Assyrian and Phœnician). By Major-General Sir H. Rawlinson, K.C.B., Director R.A.S.—X. Translations of Three Copper-plate Inscriptions of the Fourth Century A.D., and Notices of the Châlukya and Gurjjara Dynasties By Professor J. Dowson, Staff College, Sandhurst.—XI. Yama and the Doctrine of a Future Life, according to the Rig-Yajur-, and Atharva-Vedas. By J. Muir, Esq., D.C.L., LL.D.—XII. On the Jyotisha Observation of the Place of the Colures, and the Date derivable from it. By William D. Whitney, Esq., Professor of Sanskrit in Yale College, New Haven, U.S.—Note on the preceding Article. By Sir Edward Colebrooke, Bart., M.P., President R.A.S.—XIII. Progress of the Vedic Religion towards Abstract Conceptions of the Deity. By J. Muir, Esq., D.C.L., LL.D.—XIV. Brief Notes on the Age and Authenticity of the Work of Aryabhata, Varâhamihira, Brahmagupta, Bhattotpala, and Bhâskarâchârya. By Dr. Bhâu Dâjî, Honorary Member R.A.S.—XV. Outlines of a Grammar of the Malagasy Language. By H. N. Van der Tuuk.—XVI. On the Identity of Xandrames and Krananda. By Edward Thomas, Esq.

Vol. II. In Two Parts. pp. 522, sewed. 16*s.*

CONTENTS.—I. Contributions to a Knowledge of Vedic Theogony and Mythology. No. 2. By J. Muir, Esq.—II. Miscellaneous Hymns from the Rig- and Atharva-Vedas. By J. Muir, Esq.—III. Five hundred questions on the Social Condition of the Natives of Bengal. By the Rev. J. Long.—IV. Short account of the Malay Manuscripts belonging to the Royal Asiatic Society. By Dr. H. N. van der Tuuk.—V. Translation of the Amitâbha Sûtra from the Chinese. By the Rev. S. Beal, Chaplain Royal Navy.—VI. The initial coinage of Bengal. By Edward Thomas, Esq.—VII. Specimens of an Assyrian Dictionary. By Edwin Norris, Esq.—VIII. On the Relations of the Priests to the other classes of Indian Society in the Vedic age By J. Muir, Esq.—IX. On the Interpretation of the Veda. By the same.—X. An attempt to Translate from the Chinese a work known as the Confessional Services of the great compassionate Kwan Yin, possessing 1000 hands and 1000 eyes. By the Rev. S. Beal, Chaplain Royal Navy.—XI. The Hymns of the Gaupâyanas and the Legend of King Asamâti. By Professor Max Müller, M.A., Honorary Member Royal Asiatic Society.—XII. Specimen Chapters of an Assyrian Grammar. By the Rev. E. Hincks, D.D., Honorary Member Royal Asiatic Society.

Vol. III. In Two Parts. pp. 516, sewed. With Photograph. 22*s*.

CONTENTS.—I. Contributions towards a Glossary of the Assyrian Language. By H. F. Talbot. —II. Remarks on the Indo-Chinese Alphabets. By Dr. A. Bastian.—III. The poetry of Mohamed Rabadan, Arragonese. By the Hon. H. E. J. Stanley.—IV. Catalogue of the Oriental Manuscripts in the Library of King's College, Cambridge. By Edward Henry Palmer, B.A, Scholar of St. John's College, Cambridge; Member of the Royal Asiatic Society; Membre de la Société Asiatique de Paris.—V. Description of the Amravati Tope in Guntur. By J. Fergusson, Esq., F.R.S.—VI. Remarks on Prof. Brockhaus' edition of the Kathâsarit-sâgara, Lambaka IX. XVIII. By Dr. H. Kern, Professor of Sanskrit in the University of Leyden.—VII. The source of Colebrooke's Essay "On the Duties of a Faithful Hindu Widow." By Fitzedward Hall, Esq., M.A., D.C.L. Oxon. Supplement: Further detail of proofs that Colebrooke's Essay, "On the Duties of a Faithful Hindu Widow," was not indebted to the Vivâdabhangârnava. By Fitzedward Hall, Esq.—VIII. The Sixth Hymn of the First Book of the Rig Veda. By Professor Max Müller, M.A. Hon. M.R.A.S.—IX. Sassanian Inscriptions. By E. Thomas, Esq.—X. Account of an Embassy from Morocco to Spain in 1690 and 1691. By the Hon. H. E. J. Stanley.—XI. The Poetry of Mohamed Rabadan, of Arragon. By the Hon. H. E. J. Stanley.—XII. Materials for the History of India for the Six Hundred Years of Mohammadan rule, previous to the Foundation of the British Indian Empire. By Major W. Nassau Lees, LL.D., Ph.D.—XIII. A Few Words concerning the Hill people inhabiting the Forests of the Cochin State. By Captain G. E. Fryer, Madras Staff Corps, M.R.A.S.—XIV. Notes on the Bhojpurí Dialect of Hindí, spoken in Western Behar. By John Beames, Esq., B.C.S., Magistrate of Chumparun.

Vol. IV. In Two Parts. pp. 521, sewed. 16*s*.

CONTENTS.—I. Contribution towards a Glossary of the Assyrian Language. By H. F. Talbot. Part II.—II. On Indian Chronology. By J. Fergusson, Esq., F.R.S.—III. The Poetry of Mohamed Rabadan of Arragon. By the Hon. H. E. J. Stanley.—IV. On the Magar Language of Nepal. By John Beames, Esq., B.C.S.—V. Contributions to the Knowledge of Parsee Literature. By Edward Sachau, Ph.D.—VI. Illustrations of the Lamaist System in Tibet, drawn from Chinese Sources. By Wm. Frederick Mayers, Esq., of H.B.M. Consular Service, China.—VII. Khuddaka Pátha, a Páli Text, with a Translation and Notes. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—VIII. An Endeavour to elucidate Rashiduddin's Geographical Notices of India. By Col. H. Yule, C.B.—IX. Sassanian Inscriptions explained by the Pahlavî of the Pârsis. By E. W. West, Esq.—X. Some Account of the Senbyú Pagoda at Mengún, near the Burmese Capital, in a Memorandum by Capt. E. H. Sladan, Political Agent at Mandalé; with Remarks on the Subject by Col. Henry Yule, C.B.—XI. The Brhat-Sanhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-Mihira. Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—XII. The Mohammedan Law of Evidence, and its influence on the Administration of Justice in India. By N. B. E. Baillie, Esq.—XIII. The Mohammedan Law of Evidence in connection with the Administration of Justice to Foreigners. By N. B. E. Baillie, Esq.—XIV. A Translation of a Bactrian Páli Inscription. By Prof. J. Dowson.—XV. Indo-Parthian Coins. By E. Thomas, Esq.

Vol. V. In Two Parts. pp. 463, sewed. 18*s*. 6*d*. With 10 full-page and folding Plates.

CONTENTS.—I. Two Játakas. The original Páli Text, with an English Translation. By V. Fausböll.—II. On an Ancient Buddhist Inscription at Keu-yung kwan, in North China. By A. Wylie.—III. The Brhat Sanhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-Mihira Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—IV. The Pongol Festival in Southern India. By Charles E. Gover.—V. The Poetry of Mohamed Rabadan, of Arragon. By the Right Hon. Lord Stanley of Alderley.—VI. Essay on the Creed and Customs of the Jangams. By Charles P. Brown.—VII. On Malabar, Coromandel, Quilon, etc. By C. P. Brown.—VIII. On the Treatment of the Nexus in the Neo-Aryan Languages of India. By John Beames, B.C.S.—IX. Some Remarks on the Great Tope at Sânchi. By the Rev. S. Beal.—X. Ancient Inscriptions from Mathura. Translated by Professor J. Dowson.—Note to the Mathura Inscriptions. By Major-General A. Cunningham.—XI. Specimen of a Translation of the Adi Granth. By Dr. Ernest Trumpp.—XII. Notes on Dhammapada, with Special Reference to the Question of Nirvâna. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—XIII. The Brhat-Sanhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-mihira. Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—XIV. On the Origin of the Buddhist Arthakathás. By the Mudliar L. Comrilla Vijasinha, Government Interpreter to the Ratnapura Court, Ceylon. With an Introduction by R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—XV. The Poetry of Mohamed Rabadan, of Arragon. By the Right Hon. Lord Stanley of Alderley.—XVI. Proverbia Communia Syriaca. By Captain R. F. Burton. XVII. Notes on an Ancient Indian Vase, with an Account of the Engraving thereupon. By Charles Horne, M.R.A.S., late of the Bengal Civil Service.—XVIII. The Bhar Tribe. By the Rev. M. A. Sherring, LL.D., Benares. Communicated by C. Horne, M.R.A.S., late B.C.S.—XIX. Of *Jihad* in Mohammedan Law, and its application to British India. By N. B. E. Baillie.—XX. Comments on Recent Pehlvi Decipherments. With an Incidental Sketch of the Derivation of Aryan Alphabets. And Contributions to the Early History and Geography of Tabaristán. Illustrated by Coins. By E. Thomas, F.R.S.

Vol. VI., Part 1, pp. 212, sewed, with two plates and a map. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—The Ishmaelites, and the Arabic Tribes who Conquered their Country. By A. Sprenger.—A Brief Account of Four Arabic Works on the History and Geography of Arabia. By Captain S. B. Miles.—On the Methods of Disposing of the Dead at Llassa, Thibet, etc. By Charles Horne, late B.C.S. The Brhat-Sanhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-mihira, Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—Notes on Hwen Thsang's Account of the Principalities of Tokháristán, in which some Previous Geographical Identifications are Reconsidered. By Colonel Yule, C.B.—The Campaign of Ælius Gallus in

Arabia. By A. Sprenger.—An Account of Jerusalem, Translated for the late Sir H. M. Elliott from the Persian Text of Nâsir ibn Khusrû's Safanâmah by the late Major A. R. Fuller.—The Poetry of Mohamed Rabadan, of Arragon. By the Right Hon. Lord Stanley of Alderley.

Vol. VI., Part II., pp. 213 to 400 and lxxxiv., sewed. Illustrated with a Map, Plates, and Woodcuts. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—On Hiouen-Thsang's Journey from Patna to Ballabhi. By James Fergusson, D.C.L., F.R.S.—Northern Buddhism. [Note from Colonel H. Yule, addressed to the Secretary.] —Hwen Thsang's Account of the Principalities of Tokhâristân, etc. By Colonel H. Yule, C.B.—The Brhat-Saṁhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-mihira. Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—The Initial Coinage of Bengal, under the Early Muhammadan Conquerors. Part II. Embracing the preliminary period between A.H. 614-634 (A.D. 1217-1236-7). By Edward Thomas, F.R.S.—The Legend of Dipañkara Buddha. Translated from the Chinese (and intended to illustrate Plates XXIX. and L., 'Tree and Serpent Worship'). By S. Beal.—Note on Art. IX., antè pp. 213-274. on Hiouen-Thsang's Journey from Patna to Ballabhi. By James Fergusson. D.C.L., F.R.S.—Contributions towards a Glossary of the Assyrian Language. By H. F. Talbot.

Vol. VII., Part I., pp. 170 and 24, sewed. With a plate. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—The *Upasampadâ-Kammavácâ*, being the Buddhist Manual of the Form and Manner of Ordering of Priests and Deacons. The Páli Text, with a Translation and Notes. By J. F. Dickson, B.A., sometime Student of Christ Church, Oxford, now of the Ceylon Civil Service.—Notes on the Megalithic Monuments of the Coimbatore District, Madras. By M. J. Walhouse, late Madras C.S.—Notes on the Sinhalese Language. No. 1. On the Formation of the Plural of Neuter Nouns. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—The Pali Text of the *Mahâparinibbâna Sutta* and Commentary, with a Translation. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—The Brihat-Sanhitâ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-mihira. Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. Kern.—Note on the Valley of Choombi. By Dr. A. Campbell, late Superintendent of Darjeeling.—The Name of the Twelfth Imâm on the Coinage of Egypt. By H. Sauvaire and Stanley Lane Poole.—Three Inscriptions of Parâkrama Bâhu the Great from Pulastipura, Ceylon (date circa 1180 A.D.). By T. W. Rhys Davids.—Of the Kharâj or Muhammadan Land Tax; its Application to British India, and Effect on the Tenure of Land. By N. B. E. Baillie.—Appendix: A Specimen of a Syriac Version of the Kalîlah wa-Dimnah, with an English Translation. By W. Wright.

Vol. VII., Part II., pp. 191 to 394, sewed. With seven plates and a map. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—Sîgiri, the Lion Rock, near Pulastipura, Ceylon; and the Thirty-ninth Chapter of the Mahâvamsa. By T. W. Rhys Davids.—The Northern Frontagers of China. Part I. The Origines of the Mongols. By H. H. Howorth.—Inedited Arabic Coins. By Stanley Lane Poole.—Notice on the Dînârs of the Abbasside Dynasty. By Edward Thomas Rogers.—The Northern Frontagers of China. Part II. The Origines of the Manchus. By H. H. Howorth. —Notes on the Old Mongolian Capital of Shangtu. By S. W. Bushell, B.Sc., M.D.—Oriental Proverbs in their Relations to Folklore, History, Sociology; with Suggestions for their Collection, Interpretation, Publication. By the Rev. J. Long.—Two Old Simhalese Inscriptions. The Sahasa Malla Inscription, date 1200 A.D., and the Ruwanwæli Dagaba Inscription, date 1191 A.D. Text, Translation, and Notes. By T. W. Rhys Davids.—Notes on a Bactrian Pali Inscription and the Samvat Era. By Prof. J. Dowson.—Note on a Jade Drinking Vessel of the Emperor Jahángír. By Edward Thomas, F.R.S.

Vol. VIII., Part I., pp. 156, sewed, with three plates and a plan. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—Catalogue of Buddhist Sanskrit Manuscripts in the Possession of the Royal Asiatic Society (Hodgson Collection). By Professors E. B. Cowell and J. Eggeling.—On the Ruins of Sîgiri in Ceylon. By T. H. Blakesley, Esq., Public Works Department, Ceylon.—The Pâtimokkha, being the Buddhist Office of the Confession of Priests. The Pali Text, with a Translation, and Notes. By J. F. Dickson, M.A., sometime Student of Christ Church, Oxford, now of the Ceylon Civil Service.—Notes on the Sinhalese Language. No. 2. Proofs of the Sanskritic Origin of Sinhalese. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.

Vol. VIII., Part II., pp. 157-308, sewed. 8*s*.

CONTENTS.—An Account of the Island of Bali. By R. Friederich.—The Pali Text of the Mahâparinibbâna Sutta and Commentary, with a Translation. By R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service.—The Northern Frontagers of China. Part III. The Kara Khitai. By H. H. Howorth.—Inedited Arabic Coins. II. By Stanley Lane Poole.—On the Form of Government under the Native Sovereigns of Ceylon. By A. de Silva Ekanâyaka, Mudaliyar of the Department of Public Instruction, Ceylon.

Asiatic Society.—TRANSACTIONS OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. Complete in 3 vols. 4to., 80 Plates of Facsimiles, etc., cloth. London, 1827 to 1835. Published at £9 5*s*.; reduced to £5 5*s*.

The above contains contributions by Professor Wilson, G. C. Haughton, Davis, Morrison, Colebrooke, Humboldt, Dorn, Grotefend, and other eminent Oriental scholars.

Asiatic Society of Bengal.—JOURNAL OF THE ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL. Edited by the Honorary Secretaries. 8vo. 8 numbers per annum. 4*s*. each number.

Asiatic Society of Bengal.—PROCEEDINGS OF THE ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL. Published Monthly. 1*s*. each number.

Asiatic Society (Bombay Branch).—THE JOURNAL OF THE BOMBAY BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY. Edited by the Secretary. Nos. 1 to 33. 7*s.* 6*d.* each number.

Asiatic Society.—JOURNAL OF THE CEYLON BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY. 8vo. Published irregularly. 7*s.* 6*d.* each part.

Asiatic Society of Japan.—TRANSACTIONS OF THE ASIATIC SOCIETY OF JAPAN. Vol. I. From 30th October, 1872, to 9th October, 1873. 8vo. pp. 110, with plates. 1874. Vol. II. From 22nd October, 1873, to 15th July, 1874. 8vo. pp. 249. 1874. Vol. III. Part I. From 16th July, 1874, to December, 1874, 1875. Vol. III. Part II. From 13th January, 1875, to 30th June, 1875. Each Part 7*s.* 6*d.*

Asiatic Society (North China Branch).—JOURNAL OF THE NORTH CHINA BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY. New Series. Parts 1 to 8. Each part 7*s.* 6*d.*

Aston.—A SHORT GRAMMAR OF THE JAPANESE SPOKEN LANGUAGE. By W. G. ASTON, M.A., Interpreter and Translator, H. B. M.'s Legation, Yedo, Japan. Third edition. 12mo. cloth, pp. 96. 12*s.*

Atharva Veda Prátiçákhya.—See under WHITNEY.

Auctores Sanscriti. Edited for the Sanskrit Text Society, under the supervision of THEODOR GOLDSTÜCKER. Vol. I., containing the Jaiminîya-Nyâya-Mâlâ-Vistara. Parts I. to V., pp. 1 to 400, large 4to. sewed. 10*s.* each part.

Axon.—THE LITERATURE OF THE LANCASHIRE DIALECT. A Bibliographical Essay. By WILLIAM E. A. AXON, F.R.S.L. Fcap. 8vo. sewed. 1870. 1*s.*

Baba.—AN ELEMENTARY GRAMMAR OF THE JAPANESE LANGUAGE, with Easy Progressive Exercises. By TATUI BABA. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 92. 5*s.*

Bachmaier.—PASIGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY AND GRAMMAR. By ANTON BACHMAIER, President of the Central Pasigraphical Society at Munich. 18mo. cloth, pp. viii.; 26; 160. 1870. 3*s.*

Bachmaier.—PASIGRAPHISCHES WÖRTERBUCH ZUM GEBRAUCHE FÜR DIE DEUTSCHE SPRACHE. Verfasst von ANTON BACHMAIER, Vorsitzendem des Central-Vereins für Pasigraphie in München. 18mo. cloth, pp. viii.; 32; 128; 120. 1870. 2*s.* 6*d*

Bachmaier.— DICTIONNAIRE PASIGRAPHIQUE, PRÉCEDÉ DE LA GRAMMAIRE. Redigé par ANTOINE BACHMAIER, Président de la Société Centrale de Pasigraphie à Munich. 18mo. cloth, pp. vi. 26; 168; 150. 1870. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Ballad Society's Publications. — Subscriptions—Small paper, one guinea, and large paper, three guineas, per annum.

1868.

1. BALLADS AND POEMS FROM MANUSCRIPTS. Vol. I. Part I. On the Condition of England in the Reigns of Henry VIII. and Edward VI. (including the state of the Clergy, Monks, and Friars), contains (besides a long Introduction) the following poems, etc.: Now a Dayes, ab. 1520 A.D.; Vox Populi Vox Dei, A.D. 1547-8; The Ruyn' of a Ream'; The Image of Ypocresye, A.D. 1533; Against the Blaspheming English Lutherans and the Poisonous Dragon Luther; The Spoiling of the Abbeys; The Overthrowe of the Abbeys, a Tale of Robin Hoode; De Monasteriis Dirutis. Edited by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A. 8vo.
2. BALLADS FROM MANUSCRIPTS. Vol. II. Part I. The Poore Mans Pittance. By RICHARD WILLIAMS. Contayninge three severall subjects:—(1.) The firste, the fall and complaynte of Anthonie Babington, whoe, with others, weare executed for highe treason in the feildes nere lyncolns Inne, in the yeare of *our* lorde—1586. (2.) The seconde contaynes the life and Deathe of Roberte, lorde Deverox, Earle of Essex: whoe was beheaded in the towre of london on ash-wensdaye mornynge, *Anno*—1601. (3.) The

laste, Intituled "acclamatio patrie," contayninge the horrib[l]e treason that weare pretended agaynste your Maiestie, to be donne on the parliament howse The seconde [third] yeare of your Maiestis Raygne [1605]. Edited by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A. 8vo. (*The Introductions, by Professor W. R. Morfill, M.A., of Oriel Coll., Oxford, and the Index, are published in No.* 10.)

1869.

3. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Part I. With short Notes by W. CHAPPELL, Esq., F.S.A., author of "Popular Music of the Olden Time," etc., etc., and with copies of the Original Woodcuts, drawn by Mr. RUDOLPH BLIND and Mr. W. H. HOOPER, and engraved by Mr. J. H. RIMBAULT and Mr. HOOPER. 8vo.

1870.

4. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. I. Part II.

1871.

5. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. I. Part III. With an Introduction and short Notes by W. CHAPPELL, Esq., F.S.A.
6. CAPTAIN COX, HIS BALLADS AND BOOKS; or, ROBERT LANEHAM'S Letter: Whearin part of the entertainment untoo the Queenz Majesty at Killingworth Castl, in Warwik Sheer in this Soomerz Progress, 1575, is signified; from a freend Officer attendant in the Court, unto hiz freend, a Citizen and Merchant of London. Re-edited, with accounts of all Captain Cox's accessible Books, and a comparison of them with those in the COMPLAYNT OF SCOTLAND, 1548–9 A.D. By F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A. 8vo.

1872.

7. BALLADS FROM MANUSCRIPTS. Vol. I. Part II. Ballads on Wolsey, Anne Boleyn, Somerset, and Lady Jane Grey; with Wynkyn de Worde's Treatise of a Galaunt (A.B. 1520 A.D.). Edited by FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL, M.A. With Forewords to the Volume, Notes, and an Index. 8vo.
8. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. II. Part I.

1873.

9. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. II. Part II.
10. BALLADS FROM MANUSCRIPTS. Vol. II. Part II. Containing Ballads on Queen Elizabeth, Essex, Campion, Drake, Raleigh, Frobisher, Warwick, and Bacon, "the Candlewick Ballads," Poems from the Jackson MS., etc. Edited by W. R. MORFILL, Esq., M.A., with an Introduction to No. 3.

1874.

11. LOVE-POEMS AND HUMOUROUS ONES, written at the end of a volume of small printed books, A.D. 1614–1619, in the British Museum, labelld "Various Poems," and markt $\frac{\text{C. 39. a.}}{1\text{-}5.}$. Put forth by FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL.
12. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. II. Part III.

1875.

13. THE ROXBURGHE BALLADS. Vol. III. Part I.

1876.

14. THE BAGFORD BALLADS. Edited with Introduction and Notes, by JOSEPH WOODFALL EBSWORTH, M.A., Camb., Editor of the Reprinted "'Drolleries' of the Restoration." Part I.

Ballantyne.—ELEMENTS OF HINDÍ AND BRAJ BHÁKÁ GRAMMAR. By the late JAMES R. BALLANTYNE, LL.D. Second edition, revised and corrected Crown 8vo., pp. 44, cloth. *5s.*

Ballantyne.—FIRST LESSONS IN SANSKRIT GRAMMAR; together with an Introduction to the Hitopadésa. Second edition. Second Impression. By JAMES R. BALLANTYNE, LL.D., Librarian of the India Office. 8vo. pp. viii. and 110, cloth. 1873. *3s. 6d.*

Banerjea.—The Arian Witness, or the Testimony of Arian Scriptures in corroboration of Biblical History and the Rudiments of Christian Doctrine. Including Dissertations on the Original Home and Early Adventures of Indo-Arians. By the Rev. K. M. Banerjea. 8vo. sewed, pp. xviii. and 236. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Bate.—A Dictionary of the Hindee Language. Compiled by J. D. Bate. 8vo. cloth, pp. 806. £2 12*s.* 6*d.*

Beal.—Travels of Fah Hian and Sung-Yun, Buddhist Pilgrims from China to India (400 A.D. and 518 A.D.) Translated from the Chinese, by S. Beal (B.A. Trinity College, Cambridge), a Chaplain in Her Majesty's Fleet, a Member of the Royal Asiatic Society, and Author of a Translation of the Pratimôksha and the Amithâba Sûtra from the Chinese. Crown 8vo. pp. lxxiii. and 210, cloth, ornamental, with a coloured map. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Beal.—A Catena of Buddhist Scriptures from the Chinese. By S. Beal, B.A., Trinity College, Cambridge; a Chaplain in Her Majesty's Fleet, etc. 8vo. cloth, pp. xiv. and 436. 1871. 15*s.*

Beal.—The Romantic Legend of Sâkhya Buddha. From the Chinese-Sanscrit by the Rev. Samuel Beal, Author of "Buddhist Pilgrims," etc. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. 400. 1875. 12*s.*

Beal.—The Buddhist Tripitaka, as it is known in China and Japan. A Catalogue and Compendious Report. By Samuel Beal, B.A. Folio, sewed, pp. 117. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Beames.—Outlines of Indian Philology. With a Map, showing the Distribution of the Indian Languages. By John Beames. Second enlarged and revised edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 96. 5*s.*

Beames.—Notes on the Bhojpurí Dialect of Hindí, spoken in Western Behar. By John Beames, Esq., B.C.S., Magistrate of Chumparun. 8vo. pp. 26, sewed. 1868. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Beames.—A Comparative Grammar of the Modern Aryan Languages of India (to wit), Hindi, Panjabi, Sindhi, Gujarati, Marathi, Uriya, and Bengali. By John Beames, Bengal C.S., M.R.A.S., &c.

Vol. I. On Sounds. 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi and 360. 16*s.*

Vol. II. The Noun and the Pronoun. 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 348. 16*s.*

Bellairs.—A Grammar of the Marathi Language. By H. S. K. Bellairs, M.A., and Laxman Y. Ashkedkar, B.A. 12mo. cloth, pp. 90. 5*s.*

Bellew.—A Dictionary of the Pukkhto, or Pukshto Language, on a New and Improved System. With a reversed Part, or English and Pukkhto, By H. W. Bellew, Assistant Surgeon, Bengal Army. Super Royal 8vo. pp. xii. and 356, cloth. 42*s.*

Bellew.—A Grammar of the Pukkhto or Pukshto Language, on a New and Improved System. Combining Brevity with Utility, and Illustrated by Exercises and Dialogues. By H. W. Bellew, Assistant Surgeon, Bengal Army. Super-royal 8vo., pp. xii. and 156, cloth. 21*s.*

Bellew.—From the Indus to the Tigris: a Narrative of a Journey through the Countries of Balochistan, Afghanistan, Khorassan, and Iran, in 1872; together with a Synoptical Grammar and Vocabulary of the Brahoe Language, and a Record of the Meteorological Observations and Altitudes on the March from the Indus to the Tigris. By H. W. Bellew, C.S.I., Surgeon Bengal Staff Corps, Author of "A Journal of a Mission to Afghanistan in 1857-58," and "A Grammar and Dictionary of the Pukkhto Language." Demy 8vo. cloth. 14*s.*

Bellew.—Kashmir and Kashghar. A Narrative of the Journey of the Embassy to Kashghar in 1873-74. By H. W. Bellew, C.S.I. Demy 8vo. cl., pp. xxxii. and 420. 16*s.*

Bellows.—English Outline Vocabulary, for the use of Students of the Chinese, Japanese, and other Languages. Arranged by John Bellows. With Notes on the writing of Chinese with Roman Letters. By Professor Summers, King's College, London. Crown 8vo., pp. 6 and 368, cloth. 6*s.*

Bellows.—Outline Dictionary, for the use of Missionaries, Explorers, and Students of Language. By Max Müller, M.A., Taylorian Professor in the University of Oxford. With an Introduction on the proper use of the ordinary English Alphabet in transcribing Foreign Languages. The Vocabulary compiled by John Bellows. Crown 8vo. Limp morocco, pp. xxxi. and 368. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Bellows.—Dictionary for the Pocket, French and English, English and French. Both Divisions on same page. By John Bellows. Masculine and Feminine Words shown by Distinguishing Types. Conjugations of all the Verbs; Liaison marked in French Part, and Hints to aid Pronunciation. Together with Tables and Maps. Revised by Alexandre Beljame, M.A., and Fellow of the University, Paris. Second Edition. 32mo. roan, with tuck, gilt edges. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Benfey.—A Grammar of the Language of the Vedas. By Dr. Theodor Benfey. In 1 vol. 8vo., of about 650 pages. [*In preparation.*

Benfey.—A Practical Grammar of the Sanskrit Language, for the use of Early Students. By Theodor Benfey, Professor of Sanskrit in the University of Göttingen. Second, revised and enlarged, edition. Royal 8vo. pp. viii. and 296, cloth. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Beschi.—Clavis Humaniorum Litterarum Sublimioris Tamulici Idiomatis. Auctore R. P. Constantio Josepho Beschio, Soc. Jesu, in Madurensi Regno Missionario. Edited by the Rev. K. Ihlefeld, and printed for A. Burnell, Esq., Tranquebar. 8vo. sewed, pp. 171. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Beurmann.—Vocabulary of the Tigré Language. Written down by Moritz von Beurmann. Published with a Grammatical Sketch. By Dr. A. Merx, of the University of Jena. pp. viii. and 78, cloth. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Beveridge.—The District of Bakarganj; its History and Statistics. By H. Beveridge, B.C.S. 8vo. cloth, pp. xx. and 460. 21*s.*

Bhagavat-Geeta.—See under Wilkins.

Bibliotheca Indica. A Collection of Oriental Works published by the Asiatic Society of Bengal. Old Series. Fasc. 1 to 235. New Series. Fasc. 1 to 348. (Special List of Contents to be had on application.) Each Fsc in 8vo., 2*s.*; in 4to., 4*s.*

Bigandet.—The Life or Legend of Gaudama, the Buddha of the Burmese, with Annotations. The ways to Neibban, and Notice on the Phongyies, or Burmese Monks. By the Right Reverend P. Bigandet, Bishop of Ramatha, Vicar Apostolic of Ava and Pegu. 8vo. sewed, pp. xi., 538, and v. £2 2*s.*

Birch.—Fasti Monastici Aevi Saxonici: or, an Alphabetical List of the Heads of Religious Houses in England, previous to the Norman Conquest, to which is prefixed a Chronological Catalogue of Contemporary Foundations. By W. De Grey Birch. 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 114. 5*s.*

Bleek.—A Comparative Grammar of South African Languages. By W. H. I. Bleek, Ph.D. Volume I. I. Phonology. II. The Concord. Section 1. The Noun. 8vo. pp. xxxvi. and 322, cloth. 16*s.*

Bleek.—A Brief Account of Bushman Folk Lore and other Texts. By W. H. I. Bleek, Ph.D., etc., etc. Folio sd., pp. 21. 1875. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bleek.—Reynard in South Africa; or, Hottentot Fables. Translated from the Original Manuscript in Sir George Grey's Library. By Dr. W. H. I. Bleek, Librarian to the Grey Library, Cape Town, Cape of Good Hope. In one volume, small 8vo., pp. xxxi. and 94, cloth. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Blochmann.—The Prosody of the Persians, according to Saifi, Jmi, and other Writers. By H. Blochmann, M.A. Assistant Professor, Calcutta Madrasah. 8vo. sewed, pp. 166. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Blochmann.—School Geography of India and British Burmah. By H. Blochmann, M.A. 12mo. pp. vi. and 100. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Blochmann.—A Treatise on the Ruba'i entitled Risalah i Taranah. By Agha Ahmad 'Ali. With an Introduction and Explanatory Notes, by H. Blochmann, M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. 11 and 17. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Blochmann.—THE PERSIAN METRES BY ṢAIFI, and a Treatise on Persian Rhyme by Jami. Edited in Persian, by H. BLOCHMANN, M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. 62. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Bombay Sanskrit Series. Edited under the superintendence of G. BÜHLER, Ph. D., Professor of Oriental Languages, Elphinstone College, and F. KIELHORN, Ph. D., Superintendent of Sanskṛit Studies, Deccan College. 1868–70.

1. PANCHATANTRA IV. AND V. Edited, with Notes, by G. BÜHLER, Ph. D. Pp. 84, 16. 6*s.*
2. NÁGOJÍBHAṬṬA'S PARIBHÁSHENDUŚEKHARA. Edited and explained by F. KIELHORN, Ph. D. Part I., the Sanskṛit Text and Various Readings. pp. 116. 10*s.* 6*d.*
3. PANCHATANTRA II. AND III. Edited, with Notes, by G. BÜHLER, Ph. D. Pp. 86, 14, 2. 7*s.* 6*d.*
4. PANCHATANTRA I. Edited, with Notes, by F. KIELHORN, Ph.D. Pp. 114, 53. 7*s.* 6*d.*
5. KÁLIDÁSA'S RAGHUVAṂṢA. With the Commentary of Mallinátha. Edited, with Notes, by SHANKAR P. PAṆḌIT, M.A. Part I. Cantos I.–VI. 10*s.*6*d.*
6. KÁLIDÁSA'S MÁLAVIKÁGNIMITRA. Edited, with Notes, by SHANKAR P. PAṆḌIT, M.A. 10*s.* 6*d.*
7. NÁGOJÍBHAṬṬA'S PARIBHÁSHENDUŚEKHARA Edited and explained by F. KIELHORN, Ph.D. Part II. Translation and Notes. (Paribhâshâs, i.–xxxvii.) pp. 184. 10*s.* 6*d.*
8. KÁLIDÁSA'S RAGHUVAṂṢA. With the Commentary of Mallinátha. Edited, with Notes, by SHANKAR P. PAṆḌIT, M.A. Part II. Cantos VII.–XIII. 10*s.* 6*d.*
9. NÁGOJÍBHAṬṬA'S PARIBHÁSHENDUṢEKHARA. Edited and explained by F. KIELHORN. Part II Translation and Notes. (Paribhâshâs xxxviii.–lxix.) 7*s.* 6*d.*
10. DANDIN'S DASAKUMARACHARITA. Edited with critical and explanatory Notes by G. Bühler. Part I. 7*s.* 6*d.*
11. BHARTRIHARI'S NITISATAKA AND VAIRAGYASATAKA, with Extracts from Two Sanskrit Commentaries. Edited, with Notes, by KASINATH T. TELANG. 9*s.*
12. NAGOJIBHATTA'S PARIBHÁSHENDUSEKHARA. Edited and explained by F. KIELHORN. Part II. Translation and Notes. (Paribhâshâs lxx.–cxxii.) 7*s.* 6*d.*
13. KALIDASA'S RAGHUVAṂṢA, with the Commentary of Mallinátha. Edited, with Notes, by SHANKAR P. PAṆḌIT. Part III. Cantos XIV.–XIX. 10*s.* 6*d.*
14. VIKRAMÂNKADEVACHARITA. Edited, with an Introduction, by G. BÜHLER. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Bottrell.—TRADITIONS AND HEARTHSIDE STORIES OF WEST CORNWALL. By W. BOTTRELL (an old Celt). Demy 12mo. pp. vi. 292, cloth. 1870. Scarce.

Bottrell.—TRADITIONS AND HEARTHSIDE STORIES OF WEST CORNWALL. By WILLIAM BOTTRELL. With Illustrations by Mr. JOSEPH BLIGHT. Second Series. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. iv. and 300. 6*s.*

Boyce.—A GRAMMAR OF THE KAFFIR LANGUAGE.—By WILLIAM B. BOYES, Wesleyan Missionary. Third Edition, augmented and improved, with Exercises, by WILLIAM J. DAVIS, Wesleyan Missionary. 12mo. pp. xii. and 164, cloth. 8*s.*

Bowditch.—SUFFOLK SURNAMES. By N. I. BOWDITCH. Third Edition, 8vo. pp. xxvi. and 758, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Bretschneider.—ON THE KNOWLEDGE POSSESSED BY THE ANCIENT

CHINESE OF THE ARABS AND ARABIAN COLONIES, and other Western Countries mentioned in Chinese Books. By E. BRETSCHNEIDER, M.D., Physician of the Russian Legation at Peking. 8vo. pp. 28, sewed. 1871. 1*s.*

Bretschneider.—NOTES ON CHINESE MEDIÆVAL TRAVELLERS TO THE WEST. By E. BRETSCHNEIDER, M.D. Demy 8vo. sd., pp. 130. 5*s.*

Bretschneider. — ARCHÆOLOGICAL AND HISTORICAL RESEARCHES ON PEKING AND ITS ENVIRONS. By E. BRETSCHNEIDER, M.D., Physician to the Russian Legation at Peking. Imp. 8vo. sewed, pp. 64, with 4 Maps. 5*s.*

Bretschneider.—NOTICES OF THE MEDIÆVAL GEOGRAPHY AND HISTORY OF CENTRAL AND WESTERN ASIA. Drawn from Chinese and Mongol Writings, and Compared with the Observations of Western Authors in the Middle Ages. By E. BRETSCHNEIDER, M.D. 8vo. sewed, pp. 233, with two Maps. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Brhat-Sanhita (The).—See under Kern.

Brinton.—THE MYTHS OF THE NEW WORLD A Treatise on the Symbolism and Mythology of the Red Race of America. By DANIEL G. BRINTON, A.M., M.D. Second Edition, revised. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 331. 12*s.* 6*d.*

British Museum.—CATALOGUE OF SANSKRIT AND PALI BOOKS in the British Museum. By Dr. ERNST HAAS. Printed by permission of the Trustees of the British Museum. 4to pp. viii. and 188, boards. 21*s.*

Brockie.—INDIAN PHILOSOPHY. Introductory Paper. By WILLIAM BROCKIE, Author of "A Day in the Land of Scott," etc., etc. 8vo. pp. 26, sewed. 1872. 6*d.*

Bronson.—A DICTIONARY IN ASSAMESE AND ENGLISH. Compiled by M. BRONSON, American Baptist Missionary. 8vo. calf, pp. viii. and 609. £2 2*s.*

Brown.—THE DERVISHES; or, ORIENTAL SPIRITUALISM. By JOHN P. BROWN, Secretary and Dragoman of the Legation of the United States of America at Constantinople. With twenty-four Illustrations. 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 415. 14*s.*

Brown.—SANSKRIT PROSODY AND NUMERICAL SYMBOLS EXPLAINED. By CHARLES PHILIP BROWN, Author of the Telugu Dictionary, Grammar, etc., Professor of Telugu in the University of London. Demy 8vo. pp. 64, cloth. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Buddhaghosha's Parables: translated from Burmese by Captain H. T. ROGERS, R.E. With an Introduction containing Buddha's Dhammapadam, or, Path of Virtue; translated from Pali by F. MAX MÜLLER. 8vo. pp. 378, cloth. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Burgess.—ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF WESTERN INDIA. Report of the First Season's Operations in the Belgâm and Kaladgi Districts. Jan. to May, 1874. By JAMES BURGESS. With 56 photographs and lith. plates. Royal 4to. pp. viii. and 45. £2 2*s.*

Burnell.—CATALOGUE OF A COLLECTION OF SANSKRIT MANUSCRIPTS. By A. C. BURNELL, M.R.A.S., Madras Civil Service. PART 1. *Vedic Manuscripts.* Fcap. 8vo. pp. 64, sewed. 1870. 2*s.*

Burnell.—THE SÂMAVIDHÂNABRÂHMAṆA (being the Third Brâhmaṇa) of the Sâma Veda. Edited, together with the Commentary of Sâyaṇa, an English Translation, Introduction, and Index of Words, by A. C. BURNELL. Volume I.—Text and Commentary, with Introduction. 8vo. pp. xxxviii. and 104. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Burnell.—THE VAṂÇABRÂHMAṆA (being the Eighth Brâhmaṇa) of the Sâma Veda. Edited, together with the Commentary of Sâyaṇa, a Preface and Index of Words, by A. C. BURNELL, M.R.A.S., etc. 8vo. sewed, pp. xliii., 12, and xii., with 2 coloured plates. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Burnell.—THE DEVATĀDHYĀYABRĀHMAṆA (being the Fifth Brāhmaṇa) of the Sama Veda. The Sanskrit Text edited, with the Commentary of Sāyaṇa, an Index of Words, etc., by A. C. BURNELL, M.R.A.S. 8vo. and Trans., pp. 34. 5*s.*

Burnell.—On the Aindra School of Sanskrit Grammarians. Their Place in the Sanskrit and Subordinate Literatures. By A. C. Burnell. 8vo. pp. 120. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Burnell.—Dayadaçaçloki. Ten Slokas in Sanskrit, with English Translation. By A. C. Burnell. 8vo. pp. 11. 2s.

Burnell.—Elements of South-Indian Palæography, from the 4th to the 17th century A.D. By A. C. Burnell. 4to. boards, pp. 98. With 30 plates. 1875.

Buttmann.—A Grammar of the New Testament Greek. By A. Buttmann. Authorized translation by Prof J. H. Thayer, with numerous additions and corrections by the author. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xx. and 474. 1873. 14*s*.

Calcutta Review.—The Calcutta Review. Published Quarterly. Price 8*s*. 6*d*.

Caldwell.—A Comparative Grammar of the Dravidian, or South-Indian Family of Languages. By the Rev. R. Caldwell, LL.D. A Second, corrected, and enlarged Edition. Demy 8vo. pp. 805. 1875. 28*s*.

Callaway.—Izinganekwane, Nensumansumane, Nezindaba, Zabantu (Nursery Tales, Traditions, and Histories of the Zulus). In their own words, with a Translation into English, and Notes. By the Rev. Henry Callaway, M.D. Volume I., 8vo. pp. xiv. and 378, cloth. Natal, 1866 and 1867. 16*s*.

Callaway. — The Religious System of the Amazulu.

Part I.—Unkulunkulu; or, the Tradition of Creation as existing among the Amazulu and other Tribes of South Africa, in their own words, with a translation into English, and Notes. By the Rev. Canon Callaway, M.D. 8vo. pp. 128, sewed. 1868. 4s.

Part II.—Amatongo; or, Ancestor Worship, as existing among the Amazulu, in their own words, with a translation into English, and Notes. By the Rev. Canon Callaway, M.D. 1869. 8vo. pp. 127, sewed. 1869. 4*s*.

Part III.—Izinyanga Zokubula; or, Divination, as existing among the Amazulu, in their own words. With a Translation into English, and Notes. By the Rev. Canon Callaway, M.D. 8vo. pp. 150, sewed. 1870. 4*s*.

Part IV.—Abatakati, or Medical Magic and Witchcraft. 8vo. pp. 40, sewed. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Calligaris.—Le Compagnon de Tous, ou Dictionnaire Polyglotte. Par le Colonel Louis Calligaris, Grand Officier, etc. (French—Latin—Italian—Spanish—Portuguese—German—English—Modern Greek—Arabic—Turkish.) 2 vols. 4to., pp. 1157 and 746. Turin. £4 4*s*.

Campbell.—Specimens of the Languages of India, including Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces, and the Eastern Frontier. By Sir G. Campbell, M.P. Folio, paper, pp. 308. 1874. £1 11*s*. 6*d*.

Carpenter.—The Last Days in England of the Rajah Rammohun Roy. By Mary Carpenter, of Bristol. With Five Illustrations. 8vo. pp. 272, cloth. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Carr.—ఆంధ్రలోకోక్తిచంద్రిక. A Collection of Telugu Proverbs, Translated, Illustrated, and Explained; together with some Sanscrit Proverbs printed in the Devnâgarî and Telugu Characters. By Captain M. W. Carr, Madras Staff Corps. One Vol. and Supplemnt, royal 8vo. pp. 488 and 148. 31*s*. 6*d*

Catlin.—O-Kee-Pa. A Religious Ceremony of the Mandans. By George Catlin. With 13 Coloured Illustrations. 4to. pp. 60, bound in cloth, gilt edges. 14*s*.

Chalmers.—The Origin of the Chinese; an Attempt to Trace the connection of the Chinese with Western Nations in their Religion, Superstitions, Arts, Language, and Traditions. By John Chalmers, A.M. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, pp. 78. 5*s*.

Chalmers.—The Speculations on Metaphysics, Polity, and Morality of "The Old Philosopher" Lau Tsze. Translated from the Chinese, with an Introduction by John Chalmers, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, xx. and 62. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Charnock.—Ludus Patronymicus; or, the Etymology of Curious Surnames. By Richard Stephen Charnock, Ph.D., F.S.A., F.R.G.S. Crown 8vo., pp. 182, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Charnock.—Verba Nominalia; or Words derived from Proper Names. By Richard Stephen Charnock, Ph. Dr. F.S.A., etc. 8vo. pp. 326, cloth. 14*s.*

Charnock.—The Peoples of Transylvania. Founded on a Paper read before The Anthropological Society of London, on the 4th of May, 1869. By Richard Stephen Charnock, Ph.D., F.S.A., F.R.G.S. Demy 8vo. pp. 36, sewed. 1870. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Chaucer Society's Publications. Subscription, two guineas per annum.

1868. *First Series.*

Canterbury Tales. Part I.

I. The Prologue and Knight's Tale, in 6 parallel Texts (from the 6 MSS. named below), together with Tables, showing the Groups of the Tales, and their varying order in 38 MSS. of the Tales, and in the old printed editions, and also Specimens from several MSS. of the "Moveable Prologues" of the Canterbury Tales,—The Shipman's Prologue, and Franklin's Prologue,—when moved from their right places, and of the substitutes for them.

II. The Prologue and Knight's Tale from the Ellesmere MS.

III.	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	Hengwrt	,, 154.
IV.	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	Cambridge	,, Gg. 4. 27.
V.	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	Corpus	,, Oxford.
VI.	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	Petworth	,,
VII.	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	,,	Lansdowne	,, 851.

Nos. II. to VII. are separate Texts of the 6-Text edition of the Canterbury Tales, Part I.

1868. *Second Series.*

1. On Early English Pronunciation, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer, containing an investigation of the Correspondence of Writing with Speech in England, from the Anglo-Saxon period to the present day, preceded by a systematic notation of all spoken sounds, by means of the ordinary printing types. Including a re-arrangement of Prof. F. J. Child's Memoirs on the Language of Chaucer and Gower, and Reprints of the Rare Tracts by Salesbury on English, 1547, and Welsh, 1567, and by Barcley on French, 1521. By Alexander J. Ellis, F.R.S., etc., etc. Part I. On the Pronunciation of the xivth, xvith, xviith, and xviiith centuries.

2. Essays on Chaucer; His Words and Works. Part I. 1. Ebert's Review of Sandras's *E'tude sur Chaucer, considére comme Imitateur des Trouvères*, translated by J. W. Van Rees Hoets, M.A., Trinity Hall, Cambridge, and revised by the Author.—II. A Thirteenth Century Latin Treatise on the *Chilindre*: "For by my *chilindre* it is prime of day" (*Shipmannes Tale*). Edited, with a Translation, by Mr. Edmund Brock, and illustrated by a Woodcut of the Instrument from the Ashmole MS. 1522.

3. A Temporary Preface to the Six-Text Edition of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales. Part I. Attempting to show the true order of the Tales, and the Days and Stages of the Pilgrimage, etc., etc. By F. J. Furnivall, Esq., M.A., Trinity Hall, Cambridge.

Chaucer Society's Publications—*continued.*

1869. *First Series.*

VIII. The Miller's, Reeve's, Cook's, and Gamelyn's Tales: Ellesmere MS.
IX. ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, Hengwrt ,,
X. ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, Cambridge ,,
XI. ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, Corpus ,,
XII. ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, Petworth ,,
XIII. ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, Lansdowne ,,

These are separate issues of the 6-Text Chaucer's Canterbury Tales, Part II.

1869. *Second Series.*

4. English Pronunciation, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By Alexander J. Ellis, F.R.S. Part II.

1870. *First Series.*

XIV. Canterbury Tales. Part II. The Miller's, Reeve's, and Cook's Tales, with an Appendix of the Spurious Tale of Gamelyn, in Six parallel Texts.

1870. *Second Series.*

5. On Early English Pronunciation, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By A. J. Ellis, F.R.S., F.S.A. Part III. Illustrations on the Pronunciation of xivth and xvith Centuries. Chaucer, Gower, Wycliffe, Spenser, Shakespere, Salesbury, Barcley, Hart, Bullokar, Gill. Pronouncing Vocabulary.

1871. *First Series.*

XV. The Man of Law's, Shipman's, and Prioress's Tales, with Chaucer's own Tale of Sir Thopas, in 6 parallel Texts from the MSS. above named, and 10 coloured drawings of Tellers of Tales, after the originals in the Ellesmere MS.
XVI. The Man of Law's Tale, &c., &c.: Ellesmere MS.
XVII. ,, ,, ,, ,, Cambridge ,,
XVIII. ,, ,, ,, ,, Corpus ,,
XIX. The Shipman's, Prioress's, and Man of Law's Tales, from the Petworth MS.
XX. The Man of Law's Tales, from the Lansdowne MS. (each with woodcuts of fourteen drawings of Tellers of Tales in the Ellesmere MS.)
XXI. A Parallel-Text edition of Chaucer's Minor Poems, Part I.:—'The Dethe of Blaunche the Duchesse,' from Thynne's ed. of 1532, the Fairfax MS. 16, and Tanner MS. 346; 'the compleynt to Pite,' 'the Parlament of Foules,' and 'the Compleynt of Mars,' each from six MSS.
XXII. Supplementary Parallel-Texts of Chaucer's Minor Poems, Part I., containing 'The Parlament of Foules,' from three MSS.
XXIII. Odd Texts of Chaucer's Minor Poems, Part I., containing 1. two MS. fragments of 'The Parlament of Foules;' 2. the two differing versions of 'The Prologue to the Legende of Good Women,' arranged so as to show their differences; 3. an Appendix of Poems attributed to Chaucer, I. 'The Balade of Pitee by Chauciers;' II. 'The Cronycle made by Chaucer,' both from MSS. written by Shirley, Chaucer's contemporary.
XXIV. A One-Text Print of Chaucer's Minor Poems, being the best Text from the Parallel-Text Edition, Part I., containing: 1. The Dethe of Blaunche the Duchesse; 2. The Compleynt to Pite; 3. The Parlament of Foules; 4. The Compleynt of Mars; 5. The A B C, with its original from De Guileville's *Pèlerinage de la Vie humaine* (edited from the best Paris MSS. by M. Paul Meyer).

1871. *Second Series.*

6. Trial Fore-words to my Parallel-Text edition of Chaucer's Minor

Chaucer Society's Publications—*continued.*

Poems for the Chaucer Society (with a try to set Chaucer's Works in their right order of Time). By FREDK. J. FURNIVALL. Part I. (This Part brings out, for the first time, Chaucer's long early but hopeless love.)

1872. *First Series.*

XXV. Chaucer's Tale of Melibe, the Monk's, Nun's Priest's, Doctor's, Pardoner's, Wife of Bath's, Friar's, and Summoner's Tales, in 6 parallel Texts from the MSS. above named, and with the remaining 13 coloured drawings of Tellers of Tales, after the originals in the Ellesmere MS.

XXVI. The Wife's, Friar's, and Summoner's Tales, from the Ellesmere MS., with 9 woodcuts of Tale-Tellers. (Part IV.)

XXVII. The Wife's, Friar's, Summoner's, Monk's, and Nun's Priest's Tales, from the Hengwrt MS., with 23 woodcuts of the Tellers of the Tales. (Part III.)

XXVIII. The Wife's, Friar's, and Summoner's Tales, from the Cambridge MS., with 9 woodcuts of Tale-Tellers. (Part IV.)

XXIX. A Treatise on the Astrolabe; otherwise called Bred and Mylk for Children, addressed to his Son Lowys by Geoffrey Chaucer. Edited by the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A.

1872. *Second Series.*

7. ORIGINALS AND ANALOGUES of some of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales. Part 1. 1. The original of the Man of Law's Tale of Constance, from the French Chronicle of Nicholas Trivet, Arundel MS. 56, ab. 1340 A.D., collated with the later copy, ab. 1400, in the National Library at Stockholm; copied and edited, with a trnslation, by Mr. EDMUND BROCK. 2. The Tale of "Merelaus the Emperor," from the Early-English version of the *Gesta Romanorum* in Harl. MS. 7333; and 3. Part of Matthew Paris's *Vita Offæ Primi*, both stories, illustrating incidents in the Man of Law's Tale. 4. Two French Fabliaux like the Reeve's Tale. 5. Two Latin Stories like the Friar's Tale.

1873. *First Series.*

XXX. The Six-Text Canterbury Tales, Part V., containing the Clerk's and Merchant's Tales.

1873. *Second Series.*

8. Albertano of Brescia's *Liber Consilii et Consolationis*, A.D. 1246 (the Latin source of the French original of Chaucer's *Melibe*), edited from the MSS. by Dr. THOR SUNDBY.

1874. *First Series.*

XXXI. The Six-Text, Part VI., containing the Squire's and Franklin's Tales.
XXXII. to XXXVI. Large Parts of the separate issues of the Six MSS.

1874. *Second Series.*

9. Essays on Chaucer, his Words and Works, Part II.: 3. John of Hoveden's *Practica Chilindri*, edited from the MS. with a translation, by Mr. E. BROCK. 4. Chaucer's use of the final *-e*, by JOSEPH PAYNE, Esq. 5. Mrs. E. Barrett-Browning on Chaucer: being those parts of her review of the *Book of the Poets*, 1842, which relate to him; here reprinted by leave of Mr. Robert Browning. 6. Professor Bernhard Ten-Brink's critical edition of Chaucer's *Compleynte to Pite.*

1875. *First Series.*

XXXVII. The Six-Text, Part VII., the Second Nun's, Canon's-Yeoman's, and Manciple's Tales, with the Blaunk-Parson Link.

XXXVIII. to XLIII. Large Parts of the separate issues of the Six MSS. bringing all up to the Parson's Tale.

Chaucer Society's Publications—*continued.*

XLIV. A detailed Comparison of the *Troylus and Cryseyde* with Boccaccio's *Filostrato*, with a Translation of all Passages used by Chaucer, and an Abstract of the Parts not used, by W. MICHAEL ROSSETTI, Esq., and with a print of the *Troylus* from the Harleian MS. 3943. Part I.

XLV., XLVI. Ryme-Index to the Ellesmere MS. of the Canterbury Tales, by HENRY CROMIE, Esq., M.A. Both in Royal 4to. for the *Six-Text*, and in 8vo. for the separate Ellesmere MS.

1875. *Second Series.*

10. Originals and Analogues of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales, Part II. 6. Alphonsus of Lincoln, a Story like the *Prioress's Tale.* 7. How Reynard caught Chanticleer, the source of the *Nun's-Priest's Tale.* 8. Two Italian Stories, and a Latin one, like the *Pardoner's Tale.* 9. The Tale of the Priest's Bladder, a story like the *Summoner's Tale*, being 'Li dis de le Vescie a Prestre,' par Jakes de Basiw. 10. Petrarch's Latin Tale of Griseldis (with Boccaccio's Story from which it was re-told), the original of the *Clerk's Tale.* 11. Five Versions of a Pear-tree Story like that in the *Merchant's Tale.* 12. Four Versions of The Life of Saint Cecilia, the original of the *Second Nun's Tale.*

11. Early English Pronunciation, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By ALEXANDER J. ELLIS, Esq., F.R.S. Part IV.

12. Life Records of Chaucer. Part I., The Robberies of Chaucer by Richard Brerelay and others at Westminster, and at Hatcham, Surrey, on Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1390, with some account of the Robbers, from the Enrolments in the Public Record Office. By WALFORD D. SELBY, Esq., of the Public Record Office.

13. THYNNE'S ANIMADVERSIONS (1599) ON SPEGHT'S *Chaucer's Workes*, re-edited from the unique MS., by FREDK. J. FURNIVALL, with fresh Lives of William and Francis Thynne, and the only known fragment of *The Pilgrim's Tale.*

Childers.—A PALI-ENGLISH DICTIONARY, with Sanskrit Equivalents, and with numerous Quotations, Extracts, and References. Compiled by ROBERT CÆSAR CHILDERS, late of the Ceylon Civil Service. Imperial 8vo. Double Columns. Complete in 1 Vol., pp. xxii. and 622, cloth. 1875. £3 3*s.*
The first Pali Dictionary ever published.

Childers.—A PÁLI GRAMMAR FOR BEGINNERS. By ROBERT C. CHILDERS. In 1 vol. 8vo. cloth. [*In preparation.*

Childers.—NOTES ON THE SINHALESE LANGUAGE. No. 1. On the Formation of the Plural of Neuter Nouns. By R. C. CHILDERS. Demy 8vo. sd., pp. 16. 1873. 1*s.*

China Review; OR, NOTES AND QUERIES ON THE FAR EAST. Published bi-monthly. Edited by E. J. EITEL. 4to. Subscription, £1 10*s.* per volume.

Chinese and Japanese Literature (A Catalogue of), and of Oriental Periodicals. On Sale by Trübner & Co., 57 and 59, Ludgate Hill, London. 8vo. pp. 28. *Gratis.*

Chintamon.—A COMMENTARY ON THE TEXT OE THE BHAGAVAD-GÍTÁ; or, the Discourse between Krishna and Arjuna of Divine Matters. A Sanscrit Philosophical Poem. With a few Introductory Papers. By HURRYCHUND CHINTAMON, Political Agent to H. H. the Guicowar Mulhar Rao Maharajah of Baroda. Post 8vo. cloth, pp. 118. 6*s.*

Christaller.—A DICTIONARY, ENGLISH, TSHI, (ASANTE), AKRA; Tshi (Chwee), comprising as dialects Akán (Asànté, Akém, Akuapém, etc.) and Fànté; Akra (Accra), connected with Adangme; Gold Coast, West Africa.

Enyiresi, Twi né Nkraṅ	Eṅliši, Otšŭi kẹ Gã
nsẹm - asekyerẹ - ṅhōma.	wiemọi - ašišitšōmọ- wolo.

By the Rev. J. G. CHRISTALLER, Rev. C. W. LOCHER, Rev. J. ZIMMERMANN. 16mo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Christaller.—A Grammar of the Asante and Fante Language, called Tshi (Chwee, Twi): based on the Akuapem Dialect, with reference to the other (Akan and Fante) Dialects. By Rev. J. G. Christaller. 8vo. pp. xxiv. and 203. 1875. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Clarke.—Ten Great Religions: an Essay in Comparative Theology. By James Freeman Clarke. 8vo. cloth, pp. x. and 528. 1871. 14*s.*

Clarke.—Memoir on the Comparative Grammar of Egyptian, Coptic, and Ude. By Hyde Clarke, Cor. Member American Oriental Society; Mem. German Oriental Society, etc., etc. Demy 8vo. sd., pp. 32. 2*s.*

Clarke.—Researches in Pre-historic and Proto-historic Comparative Philology, Mythology, and Archæology, in connexion with the Origin of Culture in America and the Accad or Sumerian Families. By Hyde Clarke. Demy 8vo. sewed, pp. xi. and 74. 1875. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cleasby.—An Icelandic-English Dictionary. Based on the MS. Collections of the late Richard Cleasby. Enlarged and completed by G. Vigfússon. With an Introduction, and Life of Richard Cleasby, by G. Webbe Dasent, D.C.L. 4to. £3 7*s.*

Colebrooke.—The Life and Miscellaneous Essays of Henry Thomas Colebrooke. The Biography by his Son, Sir T. E. Colebrooke, Bart., M.P., The Essays edited by Professor Cowell. In 3 vols.

Vol. I. The Life. With Portrait and Map. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 492. 14*s.*

Vols. II. and III. The Essays. A New Edition, with Notes by E. B. Cowell, Professor of Sanskrit in the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi.-544, and x.-520. 1873. 28*s.*

Colleccao de Vocabulos e Frases usados na Provincia de S. Pedro, do Rio Grande do Sul, no Brasil. 12mo. pp. 32, sewed. 1*s.*

Contopoulos.—A Lexicon of Modern Greek-English and English Modern Greek. By N. Contopoulos.

Part I. Modern Greek-English. 8vo. cloth, pp. 460. 12*s.*
Part II. English-Modern Greek. 8vo. cloth, pp. 582. 15*s.*

Conway.—The Sacred Anthology. A Book of Ethnical Scriptures. Collected and edited by M. D. Conway. 4th edition. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 480. 12*s.*

Cotton.—Arabic Primer. Consisting of 180 Short Sentences containing 30 Primary Words prepared according to the Vocal System of Studying Language. By General Sir Arthur Cotton, K.C.S.I. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. 38. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cowell and Eggeling.—Catalogue of Buddhist Sanskrit Manuscripts in the Possession of the Royal Asiatic Society (Hodgson Collection). By Professors E. B. Cowell and J. Eggeling. 8vo. sd., pp. 56. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cowell.—A short Introduction to the Ordinary Prakrit of the Sanskrit Dramas. With a List of Common Irregular Prakrit Words. By Prof. E. B. Cowell. Cr. 8vo. limp cloth, pp. 40. 1875. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Cunningham.—The Ancient Geography of India. I. The Buddhist Period, including the Campaigns of Alexander, and the Travels of Hwen-Thsang. By Alexander Cunningham, Major-General, Royal Engineers (Bengal Retired). With thirteen Maps. 8vo. pp. xx. 590, cloth. 1870. 28*s.*

Cunningham.—The Bhilsa Topes; or, Buddhist Monuments of Central India: comprising a brief Historical Sketch of the Rise, Progress, and Decline of Buddhism; with an Account of the Opening and Examination of the various Groups of Topes around Bhilsa. By Brev.-Major Alexander Cunningham, Bengal Engineers. Illustrated with thirty-three Plates. 8vo. pp. xxxvi. 370, cloth. 1854. £2 2*s.*

Cunningham.— ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA. Four Reports, made during the years 1862-63-64-65. By ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM, C.S.I., Major-General, etc. With Maps and Plates. Vols. 1 to 5. 8vo. cloth. £6.

Dalton.—DESCRIPTIVE ETHNOLOGY OF BENGAL. By EDWARD TUITE DALTON, C.S.I., Colonel, Bengal Staff Corps, etc. Illustrated by Lithograph Portraits copied from Photographs. 38 Lithograph Plates. 4to. half-calf, pp. 340. £6 6*s*.

D'Alwis.—BUDDHIST NIRVÁNA; a Review of Max Müller's Dhammapade. By JAMES D'ALWIS, Member of the Royal Asiatic Society. 8vo. sewed, pp. x. and 140. 6*s*.

D'Alwis.—PALI TRANSLATIONS. Part First. By JAMES D'ALWIS, Member of the Royal Asiatic Society. 8vo. sewed, pp. 24. 1*s*.

D'Alwis.—A DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF SANSKRIT, PALI, AND SINHALESE LITERARY WORKS OF CEYLON. By JAMES D'ALWIS, M.R.A.S., Advocate of the Supreme Court, &c., &c. In Three Volumes. Vol. I., pp. xxxii. and 244, sewed. 1870. 8*s*. 6*d*. [*Vols. II. and III. in preparation.*

Davids.—THREE INSCRIPTIONS OF PARÂKRAMA BÂHU THE GREAT, from Pulastipura, Ceylon. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS. 8vo. pp. 20. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Davids.—SÎGIRI, THE LION ROCK, NEAR PULASTIPURA, AND THE 39TH CHAPTER OF THE MAHÂVAMSA. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS. 8vo. pp. 30. 1*s*. 6*d*.

Delepierre. — SUPERCHERIES LITTERAIRES, PASTICHES SUPPOSITIONS D'AUTEUR, DANS LES LETTRES ET DANS LES ARTS. Par OCTAVE DELEPIERRE. Fcap. 4to. paper cover, pp. 328. 14*s*.

Delepierre.—TABLEAU DE LA LITTÉRATURE DU CENTON, CHEZ LES ANCIENS et chez les Modernes. Par Octave Delepierre. 2 vols. small 4to. paper cover, pp. 324 and 318. 21*s*.

Delepierre.—ESSAI HISTORIQUE ET BIBLIOGRAPHIQUE SUR LES RÉBUS. Par Octave Delepierre. 8vo. pp. 24, sewed. With 15 pages of Woodcuts. 1870. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Dennys.—CHINA AND JAPAN. A complete Guide to the Open Ports of those countries, together with Pekin, Yeddo, Hong Kong, and Macao; forming a Guide Book and Vade Mecum for Travellers, Merchants, and Residents in general; with 56 Maps and Plans. By WM. FREDERICK MAYERS, F.R.G.S. H.M.'s Consular Service; N. B. DENNYS, late H.M.'s Consular Service; and CHARLES KING, Lieut. Royal Marine Artillery. Edited by N. B. DENNYS. In one volume. 8vo. pp. 600, cloth. £2 2*s*.

Dennys.—A HANDBOOK OF THE CANTON VERNACULAR OF THE CHINESE LANGUAGE. Being a Series of Introductory Lessons, for Domestic and Business Purposes. By N. B. DENNYS, M.R.A.S., Ph.D. 8vo. cloth, pp. 4, 195, and 31. £1 10*s*.

Dickson.—THE PÂTIMOKKHA, being the Buddhist Office of the Confession of Priests. The Pali Text, with a Translation, and Notes, by J. F. DICKSON, M.A. 8vo. sd., pp. 69. 2*s*.

Dinkard (The).—The Original Pehlwi Text, the same transliterated in Zend Characters. Translations of the Text in the Gujrati and English Languages; a Commentary and Glossary of Select Terms. By PESHOTUN DUSTOOR BEHRAMJEE SUNJANA. Vol. I. 8vo. cloth. £1 1*s*.

Döhne.—A ZULU-KAFIR DICTIONARY, etymologically explained, with copious Illustrations and examples, preceded by an introduction on the Zulu-Kafir Language. By the Rev. J. L. DÖHNE. Royal 8vo. pp. xlii. and 418, sewed. Cape Town, 1857. 21*s*.

Döhne.—THE FOUR GOSPELS IN ZULU. By the Rev. J. L. DÖHNE, Missionary to the American Board, C.F.M. 8vo. pp. 208, cloth. Pietermaritzburg, 1866. 5*s*.

Doolittle.—A Vocabulary and Handbook of the Chinese Language. Romanized in the Mandarin Dialect. In Two Volumes comprised in Three art s. By Rev. Justus Doolittle, Author of "Social Life of the Chinese." Vol. I. 4to. pp. viii. and 548. Vol. II. Parts II. and III., pp. vii. and 695. £1 11*s.* 6*d.* each vol.

Douglas.—Chinese-English Dictionary of the Vernacular or Spoken Language of Amoy, with the principal variations of the Chang-Chew and Chin-Chew Dialects. By the Rev. Carstairs Douglas, M.A., LL.D., Glasg., Missionary of the Presbyterian Church in England. 1 vol. High quarto, cloth, double columns, pp. 632. 1873. £3 3*s.*

Douglas.—Chinese Language and Literature. Two Lectures delivered at the Royal Institution, by R. K. Douglas, of the British Museum, and Professor of Chinese at King's College. Cr. 8vo. cl., pp. 118. 1875. 5*s.*

Douse.—Grimm's Law; A Study: or, Hints towards an Explanation of the so-called "Lautverschiebung." To which are added some Remarks on the Primitive Indo-European *K*, and several Appendices. By T. Le Marchant Douse. 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 230. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Dowson.—A Grammar of the Urdu or Hindustani Language. By John Dowson, M.R.A.S. 12mo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 264. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Dowson.—A Hindustani Exercise Book. Containing a Series of Passages and Extracts adapted for Translation into Hindustani. By John Dowson, M.R.A.S., Professor of Hindustani, Staff College. Crown 8vo. pp. 100. Limp cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Early English Text Society's Publications. Subscription, one guinea per annum.

1. Early English Alliterative Poems. In the West-Midland Dialect of the Fourteenth Century. Edited by R. Morris, Esq., from an unique Cottonian MS. 16*s.*
2. Arthur (about 1440 A.D.). Edited by F. J. Furnivall, Esq., from the Marquis of Bath's unique MS. 4*s.*
3. Ane Compendious and Breue Tractate concernyng ye Office and Dewtie of Kyngis, etc. By William Lauder. (1556 A.D.) Edited by F. Hall, Esq., D.C.L. 4*s.*
4. Sir Gawayne and the Green Knight (about 1320-30 A.D.). Edited by R. Morris, Esq., from an unique Cottonian MS. 10*s.*
5. Of the Orthographie and Congruitie of the Britan Tongue; a treates, noe shorter than necessarie, for the Schooles, be Alexander Hume. Edited for the first time from the unique MS. in the British Museum (about 1617 A.D.), by Henry B. Wheatley, Esq. 4*s.*
6. Lancelot of the Laik. Edited from the unique MS. in the Cambridge University Library (ab. 1500), by the Rev. Walter W. Skeat, M.A. 8*s.*
7. The Story of Genesis and Exodus, an Early English Song, of about 1250 A.D. Edited for the first time from the unique MS. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by R. Morris, Esq. 8*s.*
8. Morte Arthure; the Alliterative Version. Edited from Robert Thornton's unique MS. (about 1440 A.D.) at Lincoln, by the Rev. George Perry, M.A., Prebendary of Lincoln. 7*s.*
9. Animadversions uppon the Annotacions and Corrections of some Imperfections of Impressiones of Chaucer's Workes, reprinted in 1598; by Francis Thynne. Edited from the unique MS. in the Bridgewater Library. By G. H. Kingsley, Esq., M.D., and F. J. Furnivall, Esq., M.A. 10*s.*
10. Merlin, or the Early History of King Arthur. Edited for the first time from the unique MS. in the Cambridge University Library (about 1450 A.D.), by Henry B. Wheatley, Esq. Part I. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Early English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

11. THE MONARCHE, and other Poems of Sir David Lyndesay. Edited from the first edition by JOHNE SKOTT, in 1552, by FITZEDWARD HALL, Esq., D.C.L. Part I. 3*s.*
12. THE WRIGHT'S CHASTE WIFE, a Merry Tale, by Adam of Cobsam (about 1462 A.D.), from the unique Lambeth MS. 306. Edited for the first time by F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A. 1*s.*
13. SEINTE MARHERETE, ÞE MEIDEN ANT MARTYR. Three Texts of ab. 1200, 1310, 1330 A.D. First edited in 1862, by the Rev. OSWALD COCKAYNE, M.A., and now re-issued. 2*s.*
14. KYNG HORN, with fragments of Floriz and Blauncheflur, and the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin. Edited from the MSS. in the Library of the University ofCambridge and the British Museum, by the Rev. J. RAWSON LUMBY. 3*s.* 6*d.*
15. POLITICAL, RELIGIOUS, AND LOVE POEMS, from the Lambeth MS. No. 306, and other sources. Edited by F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A. 7*s.* 6*d.*
16. A TRETICE IN ENGLISH breuely drawe out of Þ book of Quintis essencijs in Latyn, Þ Hermys Þ prophete and king of Egipt after Þ flood of Noe, fader of Philosophris, hadde by reuelacioun of an aungil of God to him sente. Edited from the Sloane MS. 73, by F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A. 1*s.*
17. PARALLEL EXTRACTS from 29 Manuscripts of PIERS PLOWMAN, with Comments, and a Proposal for the Society's Three-text edition of this Poem. By the Rev. W. SKEAT, M.A. 1*s.*
18. HALI MEIDENHEAD, about 1200 A.D. Edited for the first time from the MS. (with a translation) by the Rev. OSWALD COCKAYNE, M.A. 1*s.*
19. THE MONARCHE, and other Poems of Sir David Lyndesay. Part II., the Complaynt of the King's Papingo, and other minor Poems. Edited from the First Edition by F. HALL, Esq., D.C.L. 3*s.* 6*d.*
20. SOME TREATISES BY RICHARD ROLLE DE HAMPOLE. Edited from Robert of Thornton's MS. (ab. 1440 A.D.), by Rev. GEORGE G. PERRY, M.A. 1*s.*
21. MERLIN, OR THE EARLY HISTORY OF KING ARTHUR. Part II. Edited by HENRY B. WHEATLEY, Esq. 4*s.*
22. THE ROMANS OF PARTENAY, OR LUSIGNEN. Edited for the first time from the unique MS. in the Library of Trinity College, Cambridge, by the Rev. W. W. SKEAT. M.A. 6*s.*
23. DAN MICHEL'S AYENBITE OF INWYT, or Remorse of Conscience, in the Kentish dialect, 1340 A.D. Edited from the unique MS. in the British Museum, by RICHARD MORRIS, Esq. 10*s.* 6*d.*
24. HYMNS OF THE VIRGIN AND CHRIST; THE PARLIAMENT OF DEVILS, and Other Religious Poems. Edited from the Lambeth MS. 853, by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A. 3*s.*
25. THE STACIONS OF ROME, and the Pilgrim's Sea-Voyage and Sea-Sickness, with Clene Maydenhod. Edited from the Vernon and Porkington MSS., etc., by F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A. 1*s.*
26. RELIGIOUS PIECES IN PROSE AND VERSE. Containing Dan Jon Gaytrigg's Sermon; The Abbaye of S. Spirit; Sayne Jon, and other pieces in the Northern Dialect. Edited from Robert of Thorntone's MS. (ab. 1460 A.D.), by the Rev. G. PERRY, M.A. 2*s.*
27. MANIPULUS VOCABULORUM: a Rhyming Dictionary of the English Language, by PETER LEVINS (1570). Edited, with an Alphabetical Index, by HENRY B. WHEATLEY. 12*s.*
28. THE VISION OF WILLIAM CONCERNING PIERS PLOWMAN, together with Vita de Dowel, Dobet et Dobest. 1362 A.D., by WILLIAM LANGLAND. The earliest or Vernon Text; Text A. Edited from the Vernon MS., with full Collations, by Rev. W. W. SKEAT, M.A. 7*s.*

Early English English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

29. Old English Homilies and Homiletic Treatises. (Sawles Warde and the Wohunge of Ure Lauerd : Ureisuns of Ure Louerd and of Ure Lefdi, etc.) of the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries. Edited from MSS. in the British Museum, Lambeth, and Bodleian Libraries; with Introduction, Translation, and Notes. By Richard Morris. *First Series.* Part I. 7*s.*

30. Piers, the Ploughman's Crede (about 1394). Edited from the MSS. by the Rev. W. W. Skeat, M.A. 2*s.*

31. Instructions for Parish Priests. By John Myrc. Edited from Cotton MS. Claudius A. II., by Edward Peacock, Esq., F.S.A., etc., etc. 4*s.*

32. The Babees Book, Aristotle's A B C, Urbanitatis, Stans Puer ad Mensam, The Lytille Childrenes Lytil Boke. The Bokes of Nurture of Hugh Rhodes and John Russell, Wynkyn de Worde's Boke of Kervynge, The Booke of Demeanor, The Boke of Curtasye, Seager's Schoole of Vertue, etc., etc. With some French and Latin Poems on like subjects, and some Forewords on Education in Early England. Edited by F. J. Furnivall, M.A., Trin. Hall, Cambridge. 15*s.*

33. The Book of the Knight de la Tour Landry, 1372. A Father's Book for his Daughters, Edited from the Harleian MS. 1764, by Thomas Wright Esq., M.A., and Mr. William Rossiter. 8*s.*

34. Old English Homilies and Homiletic Treatises. (Sawles Warde, and the Wohunge of Ure Lauerd: Ureisuns of Ure Louerd and of Ure Lefdi, etc.) of the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries. Edited from MSS. in the British Museum, Lambeth, and Bodleian Libraries; with Introduction, Translation, and Notes, by Richard Morris. *First Series.* Part 2. 8*s.*

35. Sir David Lyndesay's Works. Part 3. The Historie of ane Nobil and Wailzeand Sqvyer, William Meldrum, umqvhyle Laird of Cleische and Bynnis, compylit be Sir Dauid Lyndesay of the Mont *alias* Lyoun King of Armes. With the Testament of the said Williame Meldrum, Squyer, compylit alswa be Sir Dauid Lyndesay, etc. Edited by F. Hall, D.C.L. 2*s.*

36. Merlin, or the Early History of King Arthur. A Prose Romance (about 1450–1460 A.D.), edited from the unique MS. in the University Library, Cambridge, by Henry B. Wheatley. With an Essay on Arthurian Localities, by J. S. Stuart Glennie, Esq. Part III. 1869. 12*s.*

37. Sir David Lyndesay's Works. Part IV. Ane Satyre of the thrie estaits, in commendation of vertew and vitvperation of vyce. Maid be Sir David Lindesay, of the Mont, *alias* Lyon King of Armes. At Edinbvrgh. Printed be Robert Charteris, 1602. Cvm privilegio regis. Edited by F. Hall, Esq., D.C.L. 4*s.*

38. The Vision of William concerning Piers the Plowman, together with Vita de Dowel, Dobet, et Dobest, Secundum Wit et Resoun, by William Langland (1377 A.D.). The "Crowley" Text; or Text B. Edited from MS. Laud Misc. 581, collated with MS. Rawl. Poet. 38, MS. B. 15. 17. in the Library of Trinity College, Cambridge, MS. Dd. 1. 17. in the Cambridge University Library, the MS. in Oriel College, Oxford, MS. Bodley 814, etc. By the Rev. Walter W. Skeat, M.A., late Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge. 10*s.* 6*d.*

39. The "Gest Hystoriale" of the Destruction of Troy. An Alliterative Romance, translated from Guido De Colonna's "Hystoria Troiana." Now first edited from the unique MS. in the Hunterian Museum, University of Glasgow, by the Rev. Geo A. Panton and David Donaldson. Part I. 10*s.* 6*d.*

40. English Gilds. The Original Ordinances of more than One Hundred Early English Gilds : Together with the olde usages of the cite of Wynchestre; The Ordinances of Worcester; The Office of the Mayor of Bristol; and the Customary of the Manor of Tettenhall-Regis. From

Early English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

Original MSS. of the Fourteenth and Fifteenth Centuries. Edited with Notes by the late TOULMIN SMITH, Esq., F.R.S. of Northern Antiquaries (Copenhagen). With an Introduction and Glossary, etc., by his daughter, LUCY TOULMIN SMITH. And a Preliminary Essay, in Five Parts, ON THE HISTORY AND DEVELOPMENT OF GILDS, by LUJO BRENTANO, Doctor Juris Utriusque et Philosophiæ. 21*s.*

41. THE MINOR POEMS OF WILLIAM LAUDER, Playwright, Poet, and Minister of the Word of God (mainly on the State of Scotland in and about 1568 A.D., that year of Famine and Plague). Edited from the Unique Originals belonging to S. CHRISTIE-MILLER, Esq., of Britwell, by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A., Trin. Hall, Camb. 3*s.*
42. BERNARDUS DE CURA REI FAMULIARIS, with some Early Scotch Prophecies, etc. From a MS., KK 1. 5, in the Cambridge University Library. Edited by J. RAWSON LUMBY, M.A., late Fellow of Magdalen College, Cambridge. 2*s.*
43. RATIS RAVING, and other Moral and Religious Pieces, in Prose and Verse. Edited from the Cambridge University Library MS. KK 1. 5, by J. RAWSON LUMBY, M.A., late Fellow of Magdalen College, Cambridge. 3*s.*
44. JOSEPH OF ARIMATHIE: otherwise called the Romance of the Seint Graal, or Holy Grail: an alliterative poem, written about A.D. 1350, and now first printed from the unique copy in the Vernon MS. at Oxford. With an appendix, containing "The Lyfe of Joseph of Armathy," reprinted from the black-letter copy of Wynkyn de Worde; "De sancto Joseph ab Arimathia," first printed by Pynson, A.D. 1516; and "The Lyfe of Joseph of Arimathia," first printed by Pynson, A.D. 1520. Edited, with Notes and Glossarial Indices, by the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A. 5*s.*
45. KING ALFRED'S WEST-SAXON VERSION OF GREGORY'S PASTORAL CARE. With an English translation, the Latin Text, Notes, and an Introduction Edited by HENRY SWEET, Esq., of Balliol College, Oxford. Part I. 10*s.*
46. LEGENDS OF THE HOLY ROOD; SYMBOLS OF THE PASSION AND CROSS-POEMS. In Old English of the Eleventh, Fourteenth, and Fifteenth Centuries. Edited from MSS. in the British Museum and Bodleian Libraries; with Introduction, Translations, and Glossarial Index. By RICHARD MORRIS, LL.D. 10*s.*
47. SIR DAVID LYNDESAY'S WORKS. PART V. The Minor Poems of Lyndesay. Edited by J. A. H. MURRAY, Esq. 3*s.*
48. THE TIMES' WHISTLE: or, A Newe Daunce of Seven Satires, and other Poems: Compiled by R. C., Gent. Now first Edited from MS. Y. 8. 3. in the Library of Canterbury Cathedral; with Introduction, Notes, and Glossary, by J. M. COWPER. 6*s.*
49. AN OLD ENGLISH MISCELLANY, containing a Bestiary, Kentish Sermons, Proverbs of Alfred, Religious Poems of the 13th century. Edited from the MSS. by the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D. 10*s.*
50. KING ALFRED'S WEST-SAXON VERSION OF GREGORY'S PASTORAL CARE. Edited from 2 MSS., with an English translation. By HENRY SWEET, Esq., Balliol College, Oxford. Part II. 10*s.*
51. ÞE LIFLADE OF ST. JULIANA, from two old English Manuscripts of 1230 A.D. With renderings into Modern English, by the Rev. O. COCKAYNE and EDMUND BROCK. Edited by the Rev. O. COCKAYNE, M.A. Price 2*s.*
52. PALLADIUS ON HUSBONDRIE, from the unique MS., ab. 1420 A.D., ed. Rev. B. LODGE. Part I. 10*s.*
53. OLD ENGLISH HOMILIES, Series II., from the unique 13th-century MS. in Trinity Coll. Cambridge, with a photolithograph; three Hymns to the Virgin and God, from a unique 13th-century MS. at Oxford, a photolithograph of the music to two of them, and transcriptions of it in modern notation by Dr. RIMBAULT, and A. J. ELLIS, Esq., F.R.S.; the whole edited by the Rev. RICHARD MORRIS, LL.D. 8*s.*

Early English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

54. The Vision of Piers Plowman, Text C (completing the three versions of this great poem), with an Autotype; and two unique alliterative Poems: Richard the Redeles (by William, the author of the *Vision*); and The Crowned King; edited by the Rev. W. W. Skeat, M.A. 18*s.*

55. Generydes, a Romance, edited from the unique MS., ab. 1440 A.D., in Trin. Coll. Cambridge, by W. Aldis Wright, Esq., M.A., Trin. Coll. Cambr. Part I. 3*s.*

56. The Gest Hystoriale of the Destruction of Troy, translated from Guido de Colonna, in alliterative verse; edited from the unique MS. in the Hunterian Museum, Glasgow, by D. Donaldson, Esq., and the late Rev. G. A. Panton. Part II. 10*s.* 6*d.*

57. The Early English Version of the "Cursor Mundi," in four Texts, from MS. Cotton, Vesp. A. iii. in the British Museum; Fairfax MS. 14. in the Bodleian; the Göttingen MS. Theol. 107; MS. R. 3, 8, in Trinity College, Cambridge. Edited by the Rev. R. Morris, LL.D. Part I. with two photo-lithographic facsimiles by Cooke and Fotheringham. 10*s.* 6*d.*

58. The Blickling Homilies, edited from the Marquis of Lothian's Anglo-Saxon MS. of 971 A.D., by the Rev. R. Morris, LL.D. (With a Photolithograph). Part 1. 8*s.*

59. The Early English Version of the "Cursor Mundi;" in four Texts, from MS. Cotton Vesp. A. iii. in the British Museum; Fairfax MS. 14. in the Bodleian; the Göttingen MS. Theol. 107; MS. R. 3, 8, in Trinity College, Cambridge. Edited by the Rev. R. Morris, LL.D. Part II. 15*s.*

60. Meditacyuns on the Soper of our Lorde (perhaps by Robert of Brunne). Edited from the MSS. by J. M. Cowper, Esq. 2*s.* 6*d.*

61. The Romance and Prophecies of Thomas of Erceldoune, printed from Five MSS. Edited by Dr. James A. H. Murray. 10*s.* 6*d.*

62. The Early English Version of the "Cursor Mundi," in Four Texts. Edited by the Rev. R. Morris, M.A., LL.D. Part III. 15*s.*

63. The Blickling Homilies. Edited from the Marquis of Lothian's Anglo-Saxon MS. of 971 A.D., by the Rev. R. Morris, LL.D. Part II. 4*s.*

64. Francis Thynne's Emblemes and Epigrams, A.D. 1600, from the Earl of Ellesmere's unique MS. Edited by F. J. Furnivall, M.A. 4*s.*

65. Be Domes Dæge (Bede's De Die Judicii) and other short Anglo-Saxon Pieces. Edited from the unique MS. by the Rev. J. Rawson Lumby, B.D. 2*s.*

Extra Series. Subscriptions—Small paper, one guinea; large paper two guineas, per annum.

1. The Romance of William of Palerne (otherwise known as the Romance of William and the Werwolf). Translated from the French at the command of Sir Humphrey de Bohun, about A.D. 1350, to which is added a fragment of the Alliterative Romance of Alisaunder, translated from the Latin by the same author, about A.D. 1340; the former re-edited from the unique MS. in the Library of King's College, Cambridge, the latter now first edited from the unique MS. in the Bodleian Library, Oxford. By the Rev. Walter W. Skeat, M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. xliv. and 328. £1 6*s.*

2. On Early English Pronunciation, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer; containing an investigation of the Correspondence of Writing with Speech in England, from the Anglo-Saxon period to the present day, preceded by a systematic Notation of all Spoken Sounds by means of the ordinary Printing Types; including a re-arrangement of Prof. F. J. Child's Memoirs on the Language of Chaucer and Gower, and reprints of the rare Tracts by Salesbury on English, 1547, and Welsh, 1567, and by

Early English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

Barcley on French, 1521 By ALEXANDER J. ELLIS, F.R.S. Part I. On the Pronunciation of the XIVth, XVIth, XVIIth, and XVIIIth centuries. 8vo. sewed, pp. viii. and 416. 10*s.*

3. CAXTON'S BOOK OF CURTESYE, printed at Westminster about 1477–8, A.D., and now reprinted, with two MS. copies of the same treatise, from the Oriel MS. 79, and the Balliol MS. 354. Edited by FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL, M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. xii. and 58. 5*s.*
4. THE LAY OF HAVELOK THE DANE; composed in the reign of Edward I., about A.D. 1280. Formerly edited by Sir F. MADDEN for the Roxburghe Club, and now re-edited from the unique MS. Laud Misc. 108, in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, by the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. lv. and 160. 10*s.*
5. CHAUCER'S TRANSLATION OF BOETHIUS'S "DE CONSOLATIONE PHILOSOPHIE." Edited from the Additional MS. 10,340 in the British Museum. Collated with the Cambridge Univ. Libr. MS. Ii. 3. 21. By RICHARD MORRIS. 8vo. 12*s.*
6. THE ROMANCE OF THE CHEVELERE ASSIGNE. Re-edited from the unique manuscript in the British Museum, with a Preface, Notes, and Glossarial Index, by HENRY H. GIBBS, Esq., M.A. 8vo. sewed, pp. xviii. and 38. 3*s.*
7. ON EARLY ENGLISH PRONUNCIATION, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By ALEXANDER J. ELLIS, F.R.S., etc., etc. Part II. On the Pronunciation of the XIIIth and previous centuries, of Anglo-Saxon, Icelandic, Old Norse and Gothic, with Chronological Tables of the Value of Letters and Expression of Sounds in English Writing. 10*s.*
8. QUEENE ELIZABETHES ACHADEMY, by Sir HUMPHREY GILBERT. A Booke of Precedence, The Ordering of a Funerall, etc. Varying Versions of the Good Wife, The Wise Man, etc., Maxims, Lydgate's Order of Fools, A Poem on Heraldry, Occleve on Lords' Men, etc., Edited by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A., Trin. Hall, Camb. With Essays on Early Italian and German Books of Courtesy, by W. M. ROSSETTI, Esq., and E. OSWALD, Esq. 8vo. 13*s.*
9. THE FRATERNITYE OF VACABONDES, by JOHN AWDELEY (licensed in 1560-1, imprinted then, and in 1565), from the edition of 1575 in the Bodleian Library. A Caueat or Warening for Commen Cursetors vulgarely called Vagabones, by THOMAS HARMAN, ESQUIERE. From the 3rd edition of 1567, belonging to Henry Huth, Esq., collated with the 2nd edition of 1567, in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, and with the reprint of the 4th edition of 1573. A Sermon in Praise of Thieves and Thievery, by PARSON HABEN OR HYBERDYNE, from the Lansdowne MS. 98, and Cotton Vesp. A. 25. Those parts of the Groundworke of Conny-catching (ed. 1592), that differ from *Harman's Caueat.* Edited by EDWARD VILES & F. J. FURNIVALL. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
10. THE FYRST BOKE OF THE INTRODUCTION OF KNOWLEDGE, made by Andrew Borde, of Physycke Doctor. A COMPENDYOUS REGYMENT OF A DYETARY OF HELTH made in Mountpyllier, compiled by Andrewe Boorde, of Physycke Doctor. BARNES IN THE DEFENCE OF THE BERDE: a treatyse made, answerynge the treatyse of Doctor Borde upon Berdes. Edited, with a life of Andrew Boorde, and large extracts from his Breuyary, by F. J. FURNIVALL, M.A., Trinity Hall, Camb. 8vo. 18*s.*
11. THE BRUCE; or, the Book of the most excellent and noble Prince, Robert de Broyss. King of Scots: compiled by Master John Barbour, Archdeacon of Aberdeen. A.D. 1375. Edited from MS. G 23 in the Library of St. John's College, Cambridge, written A.D. 1487; collated with the MS. in the Advocates' Library at Edinburgh, written A.D. 1489, and with Hart's Edition, printed A.D. 1616; with a Preface, Notes, and Glossarial Index, by the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A. Part I 8vo. 12*s.*

Early English Text Society's Publications—*continued.*

12. ENGLAND IN THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE EIGHTH. A Dialogue between Cardinal Pole and Thomas Lupset, Lecturer in Rhetoric at Oxford. By THOMAS STARKEY, Chaplain to the King. Edited, with Preface, Notes, and Glossary, by J. M. COWPER. And with an Introduction, containing the Life and Letters of Thomas Starkey, by the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A. Part II. 12*s.*

(*Part I., Starkey's Life and Letters, is in preparation.*

13. A SUPPLICACYON FOR THE BEGGARS. Written about the year 1529, by SIMON FISH. Now re-edited by FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL. With a Supplycacion to our moste Soueraigne Lorde Kynge Henry the Eyght (1544 A.D.), A Supplication of the Poore Commons (1546 A.D.), The Decaye of England by the great multitude of Shepe (1550–3 A.D.). Edited by J. MEADOWS COWPER. 6*s.*

14. ON EARLY ENGLISH PRONUNCIATION, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By A. J. ELLIS, F.R.S., F.S.A. Part III. Illustrations of the Pronunciation of the XIVth and XVIth Centuries. Chaucer, Gower, Wycliffe, Spenser, Shakspere, Salesbury, Barcley, Hart, Bullokar, Gill. Pronouncing Vocabulary. 10*s.*

15. ROBERT CROWLEY'S THIRTY-ONE EPIGRAMS, Voyce of the Last Trumpet, Way to Wealth, etc., 1550–1 A.D. Edited by J. M. COWPER, Esq. 12*s.*

16. A TREATISE ON THE ASTROLABE; addressed to his son Lowys, by Geoffrey Chaucer, A.D. 1391. Edited from the earliest MSS. by the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A., late Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge. 10*s.*

17. THE COMPLAYNT OF SCOTLANDE, 1549, A.D., with an Appendix of four Contemporary English Tracts. Edited by J. A. H. MURRAY, Esq. Part I. 10*s.*

18. THE COMPLAYNT OF SCOTLANDE, etc. Part II. 8*s.*

19. OURE LADYES MYROURE, A.D. 1530, edited by the Rev. J. H. BLUNT, M.A., with four full-page photolithographic facsimiles by Cooke and Fotheringham. 24*s.*

20. LONELICH'S HISTORY OF THE HOLY GRAIL (ab. 1450 A.D.), translated from the French Prose of SIRES ROBIERS DE BORRON. Re-edited from the Unique MS. in Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by F. J. Furnivall, Esq., M.A. Part I. 8*s.*

21. BARBOUR'S BRUCE. Part II. Edited from the MSS. and the earliest printed edition by the Rev. W. W. SKEAT, M.A. 4*s.*

22. HENRY BRINKLOW'S COMPLAYNT OF RODERYCK MORS, somtyme a gray Fryre, unto the Parliament Howse of Ingland his naturall Country, for the Redresse of certen wicked Lawes, euel Customs, and cruel Decreys (ab. 1542); and THE LAMENTACION OF A CHRISTIAN AGAINST THE CITIE OF LONDON, made by Roderigo Mors, A.D. 1545. Edited by J. M. COWPER, Esq. 9*s.*

23. ON EARLY ENGLISH PRONUNCIATION, with especial reference to Shakspere and Chaucer. By A. J. ELLIS, Esq., F.R.S. Part IV. 10*s.*

24. LONELICH'S HISTORY OF THE HOLY GRAIL (ab. 1450 A.D.), translated from the French Prose of SIRES ROBIERS DE BORRON. Re-edited from the Unique MS. in Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A. Part II. 10*s.*

25. THE ROMANCE OF GUY OF WARWICK. Edited from the Cambridge University MS. by Prof. J. ZUPITZA, Ph.D. Part I. 20*s.*

Edda Saemundar Hinns Froda—The Edda of Saemund the Learned. From the Old Norse or Icelandic. By BENJAMIN THORPE. Part I. with a Mythological Index. 12mo. pp. 152, cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.* Part II. with Index of Persons and Places. 12mo. pp. viii. and 172, cloth. 1866. 4*s.*; or in 1 Vol. complete, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Edkins.—INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE CHINESE CHARACTERS. By J. EDKINS, D.D., Peking, China. Roy. 8vo. pp. 340, paper boards. 18*s.*

Edkins.—CHINA'S PLACE IN PHILOLOGY. An attempt to show that the Languages of Europe and Asia have a common origin. By the Rev. JOSEPH EDKINS. Crown 8vo , pp. xxiii.—403, cloth. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Edkins.—A VOCABULARY OF THE SHANGHAI DIALECT. By J. EDKINS. 8vo. half-calf, pp. vi. and 151. Shanghai, 1869. 21*s.*

Edkins.—A GRAMMAR OF COLLOQUIAL CHINESE, as exhibited in the Shanghai Dialect. By J. EDKINS, B.A. Second edition, corrected. 8vo. half-calf, pp. viii. and 225. Shanghai, 1868. 21*s.*

Edkins.—A GRAMMAR OF THE CHINESE COLLOQUIAL LANGUAGE, commonly called the Mandarin Dialect. By JOSEPH EDKINS. Second edition. 8vo. half-calf, pp. viii. and 279. Shanghai, 1864. £1 10*s.*

Eger and Grime; an Early English Romance. Edited from Bishop Percy's Folio Manuscript, about 1650 A.D. By JOHN W. HALES, M.A., Fellow and late Assistant Tutor of Christ's College, Cambridge, and FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL, M.A., of Trinity Hall, Cambridge. 1 vol. 4to., pp. 64, (only 100 copies printed), bound in the Roxburghe style. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Eitel.—HANDBOOK FOR THE STUDENT OF CHINESE BUDDHISM. By the Rev. E. J. EITEL, of the London Missionary Society. Crown 8vo. pp. viii., 224,cl., 18*s.*

Eitel.—FENG-SHUI: or, The Rudiments of Natural Science in China. By Rev. E. J. EITEL, M.A., Ph.D. Demy 8vo. sewed, pp. vi. and 84. 6*s.*

Eitel.—BUDDHISM: its Historical, Theoretical, and Popular Aspects. In Three Lectures. By Rev. E. J. EITEL, M.A. Ph.D. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. sewed, pp. 130. 5*s.*

Elliot.—THE HISTORY OF INDIA, as told by its own Historians. The Muhammadan Period. Edited from the Posthumous Papers of the late Sir H. M. ELLIOT, K.C.B., East India Company's Bengal Civil Service, by Prof. JOHN DOWSON, M.R.A.S., Staff College, Sandhurst.

Vols. I. and II. With a Portrait of Sir H. M. Elliot. 8vo. pp xxxii. and 542, x. and 580, cloth. 18*s.* each.
Vol. III. 8vo. pp. xii. and 627, cloth. 24*s.*
Vol. IV. 8vo. pp. x. and 563 cloth 21*s*
Vol. V. 8vo. pp. xii. and 576, cloth. 21*s.*
Vol. VI. 8vo. pp. viii. and 574, cloth. 21*s.*
Vol. VII. 8vo. pp. viii. and 574, cloth.
Vol. VIII. 8vo. [*In the Press.*

Elliot.—MEMOIRS ON THE HISTORY, FOLKLORE, AND DISTRIBUTION OF THE RACES OF THE NORTH WESTERN PROVINCES OF INDIA; being an amplified Edition of the original Supplementary Glossary of Indian Terms. By the late Sir HENRY M. ELLIOT, K.C.B., of the Hon. East India Company's Bengal Civil Service. Edited, revised, and re-arranged, by JOHN BEAMES, M.R.A.S., Bengal Civil Service; Member of the German Oriental Society, of the Asiatic Societies of Paris and Bengal, and of the Philological Society of London. In 2 vols. demy 8vo., pp. xx., 370, and 396, cloth. With two Lithographic Plates, one full-page coloured Map, and three large coloured folding Maps. 36*s.*

Ellis.—ON NUMERALS, as Signs of Primeval Unity among Mankind. By ROBERT ELLIS, B.D., Late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 94. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Ellis.—THE ASIATIC AFFINITIES OF THE OLD ITALIANS. By ROBERT ELLIS, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and author of "Ancient Routes between Italy and Gaul." Crown 8vo. pp. iv. 156, cloth. 1870. 5*s.*

Ellis.—PERUVIA SCYTHICA. The Quichua Language of Peru: its derivation from Central Asia with the American languages in general, and with the Turanian and Iberian languages of the Old World, including the Basque, the Lycian, and the Pre-Aryan language of Etruria. By ROBERT ELLIS, B.D. 8vo. cloth, pp: xii. and 219. 1875. 6*s.*

Ellis.—ETRUSCAN NUMERALS. By ROBERT ELLIS, B.D. 8vo. sewed, pp. 52. 2*s.* 6*d.*

English and Welsh Languages.—THE INFLUENCE OF THE ENGLISH AND Welsh Languages upon each other, exhibited in the Vocabularies of the two Tongues. Intended to suggest the importance to Philologers, Antiquaries, Ethnographers, and others, of giving due attention to the Celtic Branch of the Indo-Germanic Family of Languages. Square, pp. 30, sewed. 1869. 1*s.*

English Dialect Society's Publications. Subscription, 10*s.* 6*d.* per annum.

1873.

1. Series B. Part 1. Reprinted Glossaries. Containing a Glossary of North of England Words, by J. H.; five Glossaries, by Mr. MARSHALL; and a West-Riding Glossary, by Dr. WILLAN. 7*s.* 6*d.*
2. Series A. Bibliographical. A List of Books illustrating English Dialects. Part I. Containing a General List of Dictionaries, etc.; and a List of Books relating to some of the Counties of England. 4*s.*
3. Series C. Original Glossaries. Part I. Containing a Glossary of Swaledale Words. By Captain HARLAND. 4*s.*

1874.

4. Series D. The History of English Sounds. By H. SWEET, Esq. 4*s.* 6*d.*
5. Series B. Part II. Reprinted Glossaries. Containing seven Provincial English Glossaries, from various sources. 7*s.*
6. Series B. Part III. Ray's Collection of English Words not generally used, from the edition of 1691; together with Thoresby's Letter to Ray, 1703. Re-arranged and newly edited by Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT. 8*s.*

6*. Subscribers to the English Dialect Society for 1874 also receive a copy of 'A Dictionary of the Sussex Dialect.' By the Rev. W. D. PARISH.

1875.

7. Series D. Part II. The Dialect of West Somerset. By F. T. ELWORTHY, Esq. 3*s.* 6*d.*
8. Series A. Part II. Containing a List of Books Relating to some of the Counties of England. 6*s.*
9. Series C. A Glossary of Words used in the Neighbourhood of Whitby. By F. K. ROBINSON. Part I. 7*s.* 6*d.*
10. Series C. A Glossary of the Dialect of Lancashire. By J. H. NODAL and G. MILNER. Part I. 2*s.* 6*d.*

1876.

11. On the Survival of Old English Words in our Dialects. By Dr. R. MORRIS. 6*d.*
12. Series C. Original Glossaries. Part III. Containing Five Original Provincial English Glossaries. 7*s.*
13. Series C. A Glossary of Words used in the Neighbourhood of Whitby. By F. K. Robinson. Part II. 6*s* 6*d.*
14. A Glossary of Mid-Yorkshire Words, with a Grammar. By C. CLOUGH ROBINSON. 9*s.*

Etherington.—THE STUDENT'S GRAMMAR OF THE HINDÍ LANGUAGE. By the Rev. W. ETHERINGTON, Missionary, Benares. Second edition. Crown 8vo. pp. xiv., 255, and xiii., cloth. 1873. 12*s.*

Faber.—A SYSTEMATICAL DIGEST OF THE DOCTRINES OF CONFUCIUS, according to the ANALECTS, GREAT LEARNING, and DOCTRINE of the MEAN, with an Introduction on the Authorities upon CONFUCIUS and Confucianism. By ERNST FABER, Rhenish Missionary. Translated from the German by P. G. von Moellendorff. 8vo. sewed, pp. viii. and 131. 1875. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Facsimiles of Two Papyri found in a Tomb at Thebes. With a Translation by SAMUEL BIRCH, LL.D., F.S.A., Corresponding Member of the Institute of France, Academies of Berlin, Herculaneum, etc., and an Account of their Discovery. By A. HENRY RHIND, Esq., F.S.A., etc. In large folio, pp. 30 of text, and 16 plates coloured, bound in cloth. 21*s.*

Fallon.—A NEW HINDUSTANI-ENGLISH DICTIONARY. By S. W. FALLON, Ph.D. Halle. Parts I. to IV. Roy. 8vo. Priee 4*s.* 6*d.* each Part.
To be completed in about 25 Parts of 48 pages each Part, forming together One Volume.

Fausböll.—THE DASARATHA-JÁTAKA, being the Buddhist Story of King Ráma. The original Páli Text, with a Translation and Notes by V. FAUSBÖLL. 8vo. sewed, pp. iv. and 48. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Fausböll.—FIVE JÁTAKAS, containing a Fairy Tale, a Comical Story, and Three Fables. In the original Páli Text, accompanied with a Translation and Notes. By V. FAUSBÖLL. 8vo. sewed, pp. viii. and 72. 6*s.*

Fausböll.—TEN JÁTAKAS. The Original Páli Text, with a Translation and Notes. By V. FAUSBÖLL. 8vo. sewed, pp. xiii. and 128. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Fausböll.—JÁTAKA. See under JÁTAKA.

Fiske.—MYTHS AND MYTH-MAKERS: Old Tales and Superstitions interpreted by Comparative Mythology. By JOHN FISKE, M.A., Assistant Librarian, and late Lecturer on Philosophy at Harvard University. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 252. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Foss.—NORWEGIAN GRAMMAR, with Exercises in the Norwegian and and English Languages, and a List of Irregular Verbs. By FRITHJOF FOSS, Graduate of the University of Norway. Crown 8vo., pp. 50, cloth limp. 2*s.*

Foster.—PRE-HISTORIC RACES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA. By J. W. FOSTER, LL.D., Author of the "Physical Geography of the Mississippi Valley," etc. With 72 Illustrations. 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 416. 14*s.*

Furnivall.—EDUCATION IN EARLY ENGLAND. Some Notes used as Forewords to a Collection of Treatises on "Manners and Meals in the Olden Time," for the Early English Text Society. By FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL, M.A., Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Member of Council of the Philological and Early English Text Societies. 8vo. sewed, pp. 74. 1*s.*

Fu So Mimi Bukuro.—A BUDGET OF JAPANESE NOTES. By CAPT. FOUNDES, of Yokohama. 8vo. sewed, pp. 184. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gautama.—THE INSTITUTES OF GAUTAMA. Edited with an Index of Words. By Adolf. Friederich Stenzler, Ph.D., Prof. of Oriental Languages in the University of Breslau. 8vo. cloth, pp. iv. and 78. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Garrett.—A CLASSICAL DICTIONARY OF INDIA, illustrative of the Mythology, Philosophy, Literature, Antiquities, Arts, Manners, Customs, etc., of the Hindus. By JOHN GARRETT. 8vo. pp. x. and 798. cloth. 28s.

Garrett.—SUPPLEMENT TO THE ABOVE CLASSICAL DICTIONARY OF INDIA. By JOHN GARRETT, Director of Public Instruction at Mysore. 8vo. cloth, pp. 160. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Giles.—CHINESE SKETCHES. By HERBERT A. GILES, of H.B.M.'s China Consular Service. 8vo. cl., pp. 204. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Giles.—A DICTIONARY OF COLLOQUIAL IDIOMS IN THE MANDARIN DIALECT. By HERBERT A. GILES. 4to. pp. 65. £1 8*s.*

Giles.—SYNOPTICAL STUDIES IN CHINESE CHARACTER. By HERBERT A. GILES. 8vo. pp. 118. 15*s.*

Giles.—CHINESE WITHOUT A TEACHER. Being a Collection of Easy and Useful Sentences in the Mandarin Dialect. With a Vocabulary. By HERBERT A. GILES. 12mo. pp 60. 5*s.*

Giles.—THE SAN TZU CHING; or, Three Character Classic; and the Ch'Jen Tsu Wen; or, Thousand Character Essay. Metrically Translated by HERBERT A. GILES. 12mo. pp. 28. Price 2*s.* 6*d.*

God.—Book of God. By ⊙. 8vo. cloth. Vol. I.: The Apocalypse. pp. 647. 12*s.* 6*d.*—Vol. II. An Introduction to the Apocalypse, pp. 752. 14*s.*—Vol. III. A Commentary on the Apocalypse, pp. 854. 16*s.*

Goldstücker.—A Dictionary, Sanskrit and English, extended and improved from the Second Edition of the Dictionary of Professor H. H. Wilson, with his sanction and concurrence. Together with a Supplement, Grammatical Appendices, and an Index, serving as a Sanskrit-English Vocabulary. By Theodor Goldstücker. Parts I. to VI. 4to. pp. 400. 1856-1863. 6*s.* each.

Goldstücker.—Panini: His Place in Sanskrit Literature. An Investigation of some Literary and Chronological Questions which may be settled by a study of his Work. A separate impression of the Preface to the Facsimile of MS. No. 17 in the Library of Her Majesty's Home Government for India, which contains a portion of the Manava-Kalpa-Sutra, with the Commentary of Kumarila-Swamin. By Theodor Goldstücker. Imperial 8vo. pp. 268, cloth. £2 2*s.*

Goldstücker.—On the Deficiencies in the Present Administration of Hindu Law; being a paper read at the Meeting of the East India Association on the 8th June, 1870. By Theodor Goldstücker, Professor of Sanskrit in University College, London, &c. Demy 8vo. pp. 56, sewed. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Gover.—The Folk-Songs of Southern India. By Charles E. Gover. 8vo. pp. xxiii. and 299, cloth 10*s.* 6*d.*

Grammatography.—A Manual of Reference to the Alphabets of Ancient and Modern Languages. Based on the German Compilation of F. Ballhorn. Royal 8vo. pp. 80, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

The "Grammatography" is offered to the public as a compendious introduction to the reading of the most important ancient and modern languages. Simple in its design, it will be consulted with advantage by the philological student, the amateur linguist, the bookseller, the corrector of the press, and the diligent compositor.

ALPHABETICAL INDEX.

Afghan (or Pushto).	Czechian (or Bohemian).	Hebrew (current hand).	Polish.
Amharic.	Danish.	Hebrew (Judæo-Ger-	Pushto (or Afghan).
Anglo-Saxon.	Demotic.	Hungarian. [man).	Romaic (Modern Greek
Arabic.	Estrangelo.	Illyrian.	Russian.
Arabic Ligatures.	Ethiopic.	Irish.	Runes.
Aramaic.	Etruscan.	Italian (Old).	Samaritan.
Archaic Characters.	Georgian.	Japanese.	Sanscrit.
Armenian.	German.	Javanese.	Servian.
Assyrian Cuneiform.	Glagolitic.	Lettish.	Slavonic (Old).
Bengali.	Gothic.	Mantshu.	Sorbian (or Wendish).
Bohemian (Czechian).	Greek.	Median Cuneiform.	Swedish.
Búgís.	Greek Ligatures.	Modern Greek (Romaic)	Syriac.
Burmese.	Greek (Archaic).	Mongolian.	Tamil.
Canarese (or Carnâtaca).	Gujerati (or Guzzeratte).	Numidian.	Telugu.
Chinese.	Hieratic.	Old Slavonic (or Cyrillic).	Tibetan.
Coptic.	Hieroglyphics.	Palmyrenian.	Turkish.
Croato-Glagolitic.	Hebrew.	Persian.	Wallachian.
Cufic.	Hebrew (Archaic).	Persian Cuneiform.	Wendish (or Sorbian).
Cyrillic (or Old Slavonic).	Hebrew (Rabbinical).	Phœnician.	Zend.

Grassmann.—Wörterbuch zum Rig-Veda. Von Hermann Grassmann, Professor am Marienstifts-Gymnasium zu Stettin. 8vo. pp. 1775. £1 10*s.*

Green.—Shakespeare and the Emblem-Writers: an Exposition of their Similarities of Thought and Expression. Preceded by a View of the Emblem-Book Literature down to A.D. 1616. By Henry Green, M.A. In one volume, pp. xvi. 572, profusely illustrated with Woodcuts and Photolith. Plates, elegantly bound in cloth gilt, large medium 8vo. £1 11*s.* 6*d*; large imperial 8vo. 1870. £2 12*s.* 6*d.*

Grey.—Handbook of African, Australian, and Polynesian Philology, as represented in the Library of His Excellency Sir George Grey, K.C.B., Her Majesty's High Commissioner of the Cape Colony. Classed, Annotated, and Edited by Sir George Grey and Dr. H. I. Bleek.

Vol. I. Part 1.—South Africa. 8vo. pp. 186. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. I. Part 2.—Africa (North of the Tropic of Capricorn). 8vo. pp. 70. 2*s.*

Vol. I. Part 3.—Madagascar. 8vo. pp. 24. 1*s.*
Vol. II. Part 1.—Australia. 8vo. pp. iv. and 44. 1*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. II. Part 2.—Papuan Languages of the Loyalty Islands and New Hebrides, comprising those of the Islands of Nengone, Lifu, Aneitum, Tana, and others. 8vo. p. 12. 6*d.*
Vol. II. Part 3.—Fiji Islands and Rotuma (with Supplement to Part II., Papuan Languages, and Part I., Australia). 8vo. pp. 34. 1*s.*
Vol. II. Part 4.—New Zealand, the Chatham Islands, and Auckland Islands. 8vo. pp. 76. 3*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. II. Part 4 (*continuation*).—Polynesia and Borneo. 8vo. pp. 77-154. 3*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. III. Part 1.—Manuscripts and Incunables. 8vo. pp. viii. and 24. 2*s.*
Vol. IV. Part 1.—Early Printed Books. England. 8vo. pp. vi. and 266.

Grey.—MAORI MEMENTOS: being a Series of Addresses presented by the Native People to His Excellency Sir George Grey, K.C.B., F.R.S. With Introductory Remarks and Explanatory Notes; to which is added a small Collection of Laments, etc. By CH. OLIVER B. DAVIS. 8vo. pp. iv. and 228, cloth. 12*s.*

Griffin.—THE RAJAS OF THE PUNJAB. Being the History of the Principal States in the Punjab, and their Political Relations with the British Government. By LEPEL H. GRIFFIN, Bengal Civil Service; Under Secretary to the Government of the Punjab, Author of "The Punjab Chiefs," etc. Second edition. Royal 8vo., pp. xiv. and 630. 21*s.*

Griffith.—SCENES FROM THE RAMAYANA, MEGHADUTA, ETC. Translated by RALPH T. H. GRIFFITH, M.A., Principal of the Benares College. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. pp. xviii., 244, cloth. 6*s.*

CONTENTS.—Preface—Ayodhya—Ravan Doomed—The Birth of Rama—The Heir apparent—Manthara's Guile—Dasaratha's Oath—The Step-mother—Mother and Son—The Triumph of Love—Farewell?—The Hermit's Son—The Trial of Truth—The Forest—The Rape of Sita—Rama's Despair—The Messenger Cloud—Khumbakarna—The Suppliant Dove—True Glory—Feed the Poor—The Wise Scholar.

Griffith.—THE RÁMÁYAN OF VÁLMÍKI. Translated into English verse. By RALPH T. H. GRIFFITH, M.A., Principal of the Benares College. 5 vols.

Vol. I., containing Books I. and II. Demy 8vo. pp. xxxii. 440, cloth. 1870. 18*s.*

Vol. II., containing Book II., with additional Notes and Index of Names. Demy 8vo. pp. 504, cloth. 18*s.*

Vol. III. Demy 8vo. pp. v. and 371, cloth. 1872. 15*s.*

Vol. IV. Demy 8vo. pp. viii. and 432. 1873. 18*s.*

Vol. V. Demy 8vo. pp. 368, cloth. 1875. 15*s.*

Grout.—THE ISIZULU: a Grammar of the Zulu Language; accompanied with an Historical Introduction, also with an Appendix. By Rev. LEWIS GROUT. 8vo. pp. lii. and 432, cloth. 21*s.*

Gubernatis.—ZOOLOGICAL MYTHOLOGY; or, the Legends of Animals. By ANGELO DE GUBERNATIS, Professor of Sanskrit and Comparative Literature in the Instituto di Studii Superiori e di Perfezionamento at Florence, etc. In 2 vols. 8vo. pp. xxvi. and 432, vii. and 442. 28*s.*

Gundert.—A MALAYALAM AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY. By Rev. H. GUNDERT, D. Ph. Royal 8vo. pp. viii. and 1116. £2 10*s.*

Haas.—CATALOGUE OF SANSKRIT AND PALI BOOKS IN THE LIBRARY OF THE BRITISH MUSEUM. By Dr. ERNST HAAS. Printed by Permission of the Trustees of the British Museum. 4to. cloth, pp. 200. £1 1*s.*

Háfiz of Shíráz.—SELECTIONS FROM HIS POEMS. Translated from the Persian by HERMAN BICKNELL. With Preface by A. S. BICKNELL. Demy 4to., pp. xx. and 384, printed on fine stout plate-paper, with appropriate Oriental Bordering in gold and colour, and Illustrations by J. R. HERBERT, R.A. £2 2*s.*

Haldeman.—PENNSYLVANIA DUTCH: a Dialect of South Germany with an Infusion of English. By S. S. HALDEMAN, A.M., Professor of Comparative Philology in the University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia. 8vo. pp. viii. and 70, cloth. 1872. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Hall.—Modern English. By Fitzedward Hall, M.A., Hon. D.C.L., Oxon. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 394. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Hall.—On "Reliable." With a General Survey of English Adjectives in *-able.* By Fitzedward Hall, M.A., D.C.L., Oxon. 8vo. cloth.
[*Nearly Ready.*

Hans Breitmann Ballads.—See under Leland.

Hardy.—Christianity and Buddhism Compared. By the late Rev. R. Spence Hardy, Hon. Member Royal Asiatic Society. 8vo. sd. pp. 138. 6*s.*

Hassoun.—The Diwan of Hatim Tai. An Old Arabic Poet of the Sixth Century of the Christian Era. Edited by R. Hassoun. With Illustrations. 4to. pp. 43. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Haswell.—Grammatical Notes and Vocabulary of the Peguan Language. To which are added a few pages of Phrases, etc. By Rev. J. M. Haswell. 8vo. pp. xvi. and 160. 15*s.*

Haug.—The Book of Arda Viraf. The Pahlavi text prepared by Destur Hoshangji Jamaspji Asa. Revised and collated with further MSS., with an English translation and Introduction, and an Appendix containing the Texts and Translations of the Gosht-i Fryano and Hadokht Nask. By Martin Haug, Ph.D., Professor of Sanskrit and Comparative Philology at the University of Munich. Assisted by E. W. West, Ph.D. Published by order of the Bombay Government. 8vo. sewed, pp. lxxx., v., and 316. £1 5*s.*

Haug.—A Lecture on an Original Speech of Zoroaster (Yasna 45), with remarks on his age. By Martin Haug, Ph.D. 8vo. pp. 28, sewed. Bombay, 1865. 2*s.*

Haug.—The Aitareya Brahmanam of the Rig Veda: containing the Earliest Speculations of the Brahmans on the meaning of the Sacrificial Prayers, and on the Origin, Performance, and Sense of the Rites of the Vedic Religion. Edited, Translated, and Explained by Martin Haug, Ph.D., Superintendent of Sanskrit Studies in the Poona College, etc., etc. In 2 Vols. Crown 8vo. Vol. I. Contents, Sanskrit Text, with Preface, Introductory Essay, and a Map of the Sacrificial Compound at the Soma Sacrifice, pp 312. Vol. II. Translation with Notes, pp. 544. £2 2*s.*

Haug.—An Old Zand-Pahlavi Glossary. Edited in the Original Characters, with a Transliteration in Roman Letters, an English Translation, and an Alphabetical Index. By Destur Hoshengji Jamaspji, High-priest of the Parsis in Malwa, India. Revised with Notes and Introduction by Martin Haug, Ph.D., late Superintendent of Sanscrit Studies in the Poona College, Foreign Member of the Royal Bavarian Academy. Published by order of the Government of Bombay. 8vo. sewed, pp. lvi. and 132. 15*s.*

Haug.—An Old Pahlavi-Pazand Glossary. Edited, with an Alphabetical Index, by Destur Hoshangji Jamaspji Asa, High Priest of the Parsis in Malwa, India. Revised and Enlarged, with an Introductory Essay on the Pahlavi Language, by Martin Haug, Ph.D. Published by order of the Government of Bombay. 8vo. pp. xvi. 152, 268, sewed. 1870. 28*s.*

Heaviside.—American Antiquities; or, the New World the Old, and the Old World the New. By John T. C. Heaviside. 8vo. pp. 46, sewed. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Hepburn.—A Japanese and English Dictionary. With an English and Japanese Index. By J. C. Hepburn, M.D., LL.D. Second edition. Imperial 8vo. cloth, pp. xxxii., 632 and 201. 8*l.* 8*s.*

Hepburn.—Japanese-English and English-Japanese Dictionary. By J. C. Hepburn, M.D., LL.D. Abridged by the Author from his larger work. Small 4to. cloth, pp. vi. and 206. 1873. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Hernisz.—A Guide to Conversation in the English and Chinese Languages, for the use of Americans and Chinese in California and elsewhere. By Stanislas Hernisz. Square 8vo. pp. 274, sewed. 10*s.* 6*d.*

The Chinese characters contained in this work are from the collections of Chinese groups, engraved on steel, and cast into moveable types, by Mr. Marcellin Legrand, engraver of the Imperial Printing Office at Paris. They are used by most of the missions to China.

Hincks.—Specimen Chapters of an Assyrian Grammar. By the late Rev. E. Hincks, D.D., Hon. M.R.A.S. 8vo., pp. 44, sewed. 1*s.*

Hodgson.—Essays on the Languages, Literature, and Religion of Nepal and Tibet; together with further Papers on the Geography, Ethnology, and Commerce of those Countries. By B. H. Hodgson, late British Minister at Nepál. Reprinted with Corrections and Additions from "Illustrations of the Literature and Religion of the Buddhists," Serampore, 1841; and "Selections from the Records of the Government of Bengal," No. XXVII, Calcutta, 1857. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. 288. 14*s.*

Hoffmann.—Shopping Dialogues, in Japanese, Dutch, and English. By Professor J. Hoffmann. Oblong 8vo. pp. xiii. and 44, sewed. 3*s.*

Hoffmann, J. J.—A Japanese Grammar. Second Edition. Large 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 368, with two plates. £1 1*s.*

Howse.—A Grammar of the Cree Language. With which is combined an analysis of the Chippeway Dialect. By Joseph Howse, Esq., F.R.G.S. 8vo. pp. xx. and 324, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Hunter.—A Comparative Dictionary of the Languages of India and High Asia, with a Dissertation, based on The Hodgson Lists, Official Records, and Manuscripts. By W. W. Hunter, B.A., M.R.A.S., Honorary Fellow, Ethnological Society, of Her Majesty's Bengal Civil Service. Folio, pp. vi. and 224, cloth. £2 2*s.*

Hunter.—Statistical Account of the Provinces of Bengal. By W. W. Hunter, LL.D., Director-General of Statistics to the Government of India, etc., Author of 'The Annals of Rural Bengal,' etc. In 6 vols. Demy 8vo. [*Shortly.*

Ikhwánu-s Safá.—Ikhwánu-s Safá; or, Brothers of Purity. Describing the Contention between Men and Beasts as to the Superiority of the Human Race. Translated from the Hindustáni by Professor J. Dowson, Staff College, Sandhurst. Crown 8vo. pp. viii. and 156, cloth. 7*s.*

Indian Antiquary (The).—A Journal of Oriental Research in Archæology, History, Literature, Languages, Philosophy, Religion, Folklore, etc. Edited by James Burgess, M.R.A.S., F.R.G.S. 4to. Published 12 numbers per anuum. Subscription £2.

Inman.—Ancient Pagan and Modern Christian Symbolism Exposed and Explained. By Thomas Inman, M.D. Second Edition. With Illustrations. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xl. and 148. 1874. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Inman.—Ancient Faiths Embodied in Ancient Names. By Thomas Inman, M.D. Vol. I. Second edition. With 4 plates and numerous woodcuts. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. xliv. and 792. 1872. £1 10*s.*

Vol. II. Second Edition. With 9 plates and numerous woodcuts. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 1028. 1873. £1 10*s.*

Jaiminîya-Nyâya-Mâlâ-Vistara—See under Auctores Sanscriti.

Jataka (The), together with its Commentary. Now first published in Pali, by V. Fausböll, with a Translation by R. C. Childers, late of the Ceylon Civil Service. To be completed in five volumes. Text. Vol. I. Part I. Roy. 8vo. sewed, pp. 224. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Jenkins's Vest-Pocket Lexicon.—An English Dictionary of all except Familiar Words; including the principal Scientific and Technical Terms, and Foreign Moneys, Weights and Masures. By Jabez Jenkins. 64mo., pp. 564, cloth. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Johnson.—Oriental Religions, and their Relation to Universal Religion. By Samuel Johnson. Large 8vo., pp. vi. and 802, handsomely bound in cloth. 24*s.*

Kalid-i-Afghani.—Translation of the Kalid-i-Afghani, the Text-

book for the Pakkhto Examination, with Notes, Historical, Geographical, Grammatical, and Explanatory. By TREVOR CHICHELE PLOWDEN. Imp. 8vo. pp. xx. and 406, with a Map. *Lahore*, 1875. £2 2*s*.

Kellogg.—A GRAMMAR OF THE HINDI LANGUAGE, in which are treated the Standard Hindî, Braj, and the Eastern Hindî of the Ramayan of Tulsi Das; also the Colloquial Dialects of Marwar, Kumaon, Avadh, Baghelkhand, Bhojpur, etc., with Copious Philological Notes. By the Rev. S. H. KELLOGG, M.A. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. 400. 21*s*.

Kern.—THE ÂRYABHAṬIYA, with the Commentary Bhatadîpikâ of Paramadiçvara, edited by Dr. H. KERN. 4to. pp. xii. and 107. 9*s*.

Kern.—THE BRHAT-SANHITÁ; or, Complete System of Natural Astrology of Varâha-Mihira. Translated from Sanskrit into English by Dr. H. KERN, Professor of Sanskrit at the University of Leyden. Part I. 8vo. pp. 50, stitched. Parts 2 and 3 pp. 51–154. Part 4 pp. 155–210. Part 5 pp. 211–266. Part 6 pp. 267–330. Price 2*s*. each part. [*Will be completed in Nine Parts.*

Khirad-Afroz (The Illuminator of the Understanding). By Maulaví Hafízu'd-dín. A new edition of the Hindústání Text, carefully revised, with Notes, Critical and Explanatory. By EDWARD B. EASTWICK, M.P., F.R.S., F.S.A., M.R.A.S., Professor of Hindústání at the late East India Company's College at Haileybury. 8vo. cloth, pp. xiv. and 321. 18*s*.

Kidd.—CATALOGUE OF THE CHINESE LIBRARY OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY. By the Rev. S. KIDD. 8vo. pp. 58, sewed. 1*s*.

Kielhorn.—A GRAMMAR OF THE SANSKRIT LANGUAGE. By F. KIELHORN, Ph.D., Superintendent of Sanskrit Studies in Deccan College. Registered under Act xxv. of 1867. Demy 8vo. pp. xvi. 260. cloth. 1870. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Kilgour.—THE HEBREW OR IBERIAN RACE, including the Pelasgians, the Phenicians, the Jews, the British, and others. By HENRY KILGOUR. 8vo. sewed, pp. 76. 1872. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Kistner.—BUDDHA AND HIS DOCTRINES. A Bibliographical Essay. By OTTO KISTNER. Imperial 8vo., pp. iv. and 32, sewed. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Koch.—A HISTORICAL GRAMMAR OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE. By C. F. KOCH. Translated into English. Edited, Enlarged, and Annotated by the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D., M.A. [*Nearly ready.*

Koran (**The**). Arabic text, lithographed in Oudh, A.H. 1284 (1867). 16mo. pp. 942. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Kroeger.—THE MINNESINGER OF GERMANY. By A. E. KROEGER. 12mo. cloth, pp. vi. and 284. 7*s*.

CONTENTS.—Chapter I. The Minnesinger and the Minnesong.—II. The Minnelay.—III. The Divine Minnesong.—IV. Walther von der Vogelweide.—V. Ulrich von Lichtenstein.—VI. The Metrical Romances of the Minnesinger and Gottfried von Strassburg's 'Tristan and Isolde."

Lacombe.—DICTIONNAIRE ET GRAMMAIRE DE LA LANGUE DES CRIS, par le Rév. Père ALB. LACOMBE. 8vo. paper, pp. xx. and 713, iv. and 190. 21*s*.

Laghu Kaumudí. A Sanskrit Grammar. By Varadarája. With an English Version, Commentary, and References. By JAMES R. BALLANTYNE, LL.D., Principal of the Snskrit College, Benares. 8vo. pp. xxxvi. and 424, cloth. £1 11*s*. 6*d*.

Land.—THE PRINCIPLES OF HEBREW GRAMMAR. By J. P. N. LAND, Professor of Logic and Metaphysic in the University of Leyden. Translated from the Dutch by REGINALD LANE POOLE, Balliol College, Oxford. Part I. Sounds. Part II. Words. Crown 8vo. pp. xx. and 220, cloth. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Legge.—THE CHINESE CLASSICS. With a Translation, Critical and Exegetical Notes, Prolegomena, and Copious Indexes. By JAMES LEGGE, D.D., of the London Missionary Society. In seven vols.

Vol. I. containing Confucian Analects, the Great Learning, and the Doctrine of the Mean. 8vo. pp. 526, cloth. £2 2*s*.

Vol. II., containing the Works of Mencius. 8vo. pp. 634, cloth. £2 2*s*.

Vol. III. Part I. containing the First Part of the Shoo-King, or the Books of Tang, the Books of Yu, the Books of Hea, the Books of Shang, and the Prolegomena. Royal 8vo. pp. viii. and 280, cloth. £2 2*s*.

Vol. III. Part II. containing the Fifth Part of the Shoo-King, or the Books of Chow, and the Indexes. Royal 8vo. pp. 281—736, cloth. £2 2*s*.

Vol. IV. Part I. containing the First Part of the She-King, or the Lessons from the States; and the Prolegomena. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. 182–244. £2 2*s*.

Vol. IV. Part II. containing the First Part of the She-King, or the Minor Odes of the Kingdom, the Greater Odes of the Kingdom, the Sacrificial Odes and Praise-Songs, and the Indexes. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. 540. £2 2*s*.

Vol. V. Part I. containing Dukes Yin, Hwan, Chwang, Min, He, Wan, Seuen, and Ch'ing; and the Prolegomena. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. xii., 148 and 410. £2 2*s*.

Vol. V. Part II. Contents:—Dukes Seang, Ch'aon, Ting, and Gal, with Tso's Appendix, and the Indexes. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. 526. £2 2*s*.

Legge.—THE CHINESE CLASSICS. Translated into English. With Preliminary Essays and Explanatory Notes. By JAMES LEGGE, D.D., LL.D.

Vol. I. The Life and Teachings of Confucius. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. vi. and 338. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Vol. II. The Life and Works of Mencius. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. 412. 12*s*.

Vol. III. The She King, or The Book of Poetry. Crown 8vo., cloth, pp. viii. and 432. 12*s*.

Leigh.—THE RELIGION OF THE WORLD. By H. STONE LEIGH. 12mo. pp. xii. 66, cloth. 1869. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Leland.—THE ENGLISH GIPSIES AND THEIR LANGUAGE. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. 276. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Leland.—THE BREITMANN BALLADS. THE ONLY AUTHORIZED EDITION. Complete in 1 vol., including Nineteen Ballads illustrating his Travels in Europe (never before printed), with Comments by Fritz Schwackenhammer. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Crown 8vo. handsomely bound in cloth, pp. xxviii. and 292. 6*s*.

HANS BREITMANN'S PARTY. With other Ballads. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Tenth Edition. Square, pp. xvi. and 74, cloth. 2*s*. 6*d*.

HANS BREITMANN'S CHRISTMAS. With other Ballads. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Second edition. Square, pp. 80, sewed. 1*s*.

HANS BREITMANN AS A POLITICIAN. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Second edition. Square, pp. 72, sewed. 1*s*.

HANS BREITMANN IN CHURCH. With other Ballads. By CHARLES G. Leland. With an Introduction and Glossary. Second edition. Square, pp. 80, sewed. 1*s*.

HANS BREITMANN AS AN UHLAN. Six New Ballads, with a Glossary. Square, pp. 72, sewed. 1*s*.

Leland.—FUSANG; or, the Discovery of America by Chinese Buddhist Priests in the Fifth Century. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. xix. and 212. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Leland.—ENGLISH GIPSY SONGS. In Rommany, with Metrical English Translations. By CHARLES G. LELAND, Author of "The English Gipsies," etc.; Prof. E. H. PALMER; and JANET TUCKEY. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 276. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Leland.—PIDGIN-ENGLISH SING-SONG; or Songs and Stories in the China-English Dialect. With a Vocabulary. By CHARLES G. LELAND. Fcap, 8vo. pp. viii. and 140, boards. 1876. 5*e*.

Leonowens.—THE ENGLISH GOVERNESS AT THE SIAMESE COURT—being Recollections of six years in the Royal Palace at Bangkok. By ANNA HARRIETTE LEONOWENS. With Illustrations from Photographs presented to the Author by the King of Siam. 8vo. cloth, pp. x. and 332. 1870. 12*s*.

Leonowens.—The Romance of Siamese Harem Life. By Mrs. Anna H. Leonowens, Author of "The English Governess at the Siamese Court." With 17 Illustrations, principally from Photographs, by the permission of J. Thomson, Esq. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 278. 14*s.*

Lobscheid.—English and Chinese Dictionary, with the Punti and Mandarin Pronunciation. By the Rev. W. Lobscheid, Knight of Francis Joseph, C.M.I.R.G.S.A., N.Z.B.S.V., etc. Folio, pp. viii. and 2016. In Four Parts. £8 8*s.*

Lobscheid.—Chinese and English Dictionary, Arranged according to the Radicals. By the Rev. W. Lobscheid, Knight of Francis Joseph, C.M.I.R.G.S.A., N.Z.B.S.V., &c. 1 vol. imp. 8vo. double columns, pp. 600, bound. £2 8*s.*

Ludewig (Hermann E.)—The Literature of American Aboriginal Languages. With Additions and Corrections by Professor Wm. W. Turner. Edited by Nicolas Trübner. 8vo. fly and general Title, 2 leaves; Dr. Ludewig's Preface, pp. v.—viii.; Editor's Preface, pp. iv.—xii.; Biographical Memoir of Dr. Ludewig, pp. xiii.—xiv.; and Introductory Biographical Notices, pp. xiv.—xxiv., followed by List of Contents. Then follow Dr. Ludewig's Bibliotheca Glottica, alphabetically arranged, with Additions by the Editor, pp. 1—209; Professor Turner's Additions, with those of the Editor to the same, also alphabetically arranged, pp. 210—246; Index, pp. 247—256; and List of Errata, pp. 257, 258. Handsomely bound in cloth. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Macgowan.—A Manual of the Amoy Colloquial. By Rev. J. Macgowan, of the London Missionary Society. 8vo. sewed, pp. xvii. and 200. Amoy, 1871. £1 1*s.*

Maclay and Baldwin.—An Alphabetic Dictionary of the Chinese Language in the Foochow Dialect. By Rev. R. S. Maclay, D.D., of the Methodist Episcopal Mission, and Rev. C. C. Baldwin, A.M., of the American Board of Mission. 8vo. half-bound, pp. 1132. Foochow, 1871. £4 4*s.*

Mahabharata. Translated into Hindi for Madan Mohun Bhatt, by Krishnachandradharmadhikarin of Benares. (Containing all but the Harivansá.) 3 vols. 8vo. cloth, pp. 574, 810, and 1106. £3 3*s.*

Maha-Vira-Charita; or, the Adventures of the Great Hero Rama. An Indian Drama in Seven Acts. Translated into English Prose from the Sanskrit of Bhavabhüti. By John Pickford, M.A. Crown 8vo. cloth. 5*s.*

Maino-i-Khard (The Book of the).—The Pazand and Sanskrit Texts (in Roman characters) as arranged by Neriosengh Dhaval, in the fifteenth century. With an English translation, a Glossary of the Pazand texts, containing the Sanskrit, Rosian, and Pahlavi equivalents, a sketch of Pazand Grammar, and an Introduction. By E. W. West. 8vo. sewed, pp. 484. 1871. 16*s.*

Maltby.—A Practical Handbook of the Uriya or Odiya Language. 8vo. pp. xiii. and 201. 1874. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Manava-Kalpa-Sutra; being a portion of this ancient Work on Vaidik Rites, together with the Commentary of Kumarila-Swamin. A Facsimile of the MS. No. 17, in the Library of Her Majesty's Home Government for India. With a Preface by Theodor Goldstücker. Oblong folio, pp. 268 of letter-press and 121 leaves of facsimiles. Cloth. £4 4*s.*

Manipulus Vocabulorum; A Rhyming Dictionary of the English Language. By Peter Levins (1570) Edited, with an Alphabetical Index, by Henry B. Wheatley. 8vo. pp. xvi. and 370, cloth. 14*s.*

Manning.—An Inquiry into the Character and Origin of the Possessive Augment in English and in Cognate Dialects. By the late James Manning, Q.A.S., Recorder of Oxford. 8vo. pp. iv. and 90. 2*s.*

March.—A Comparative Grammar of the Anglo-Saxon Language in which its forms are illustrated by those of the Sanskrit, Greek, Latin,

Gothic, Old Saxon, Old Friesic, Old Norse, and Old High-German. By FRANCIS A. MARCH, LL.D. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xi. and 253. 1873. 10*s.*

Markham.—QUICHUA GRAMMAR and DICTIONARY. Contributions towards a Grammar and Dictionary of Quichua, the Language of the Yncas of Peru; collected by CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM, F.S.A., Corr. Mem. of the University of Chile. Author of "Cuzco and Lima," and "Travels in Peru and India." In one vol. crown 8vo., pp. 223, cloth. £1. 11*s.* 6*d.*

Markham.—OLLANTA: A DRAMA IN THE QUICHUA LANGUAGE. Text, Translation, and Introduction, By CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM, F.R.G.S. Crown 8vo., pp. 128, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Markham.—A MEMOIR OF THE LADY ANA DE OSORIO, Countess of Chinchon, and Vice-Queen of Peru, A.D. 1629–39. With a Plea for the Correct Spelling of the Chinchona Genus. By CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM, C.B., F.R.S., Commendador da Real Ordem de Christo, Socius Academiæ Cæsareæ Naturæ Curiosorum Cognomen Chinchon. Small 4to, pp. 112. With a Map, 2 Plates, and numerous Illustrations. Roxburghe binding. 28*s.*

Markham.—THE NARRATIVES OF THE MISSION OF GEORGE BOGLE, B.C.S., to the Teshu Lama, and of the Journey of Thomas Manning to Lhasa. Edited, with Notes and Introduction, and lives of Mr. Bogle and Mr. Manning, by CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM, C.B., F.R.S. Demy 8vo., with Maps and Illustrations, pp. clxi. 314, cl. 21*s.*

Marsden's Numismata Orientalia. New Edition. Part I. Ancient Indian Weights. By EDWARD THOMAS, F.R.S., etc., etc. With a Plate and Map of the India of Manu. Royal 4to. sewed, pp. 84. 9*s.* 6*d.*

Part II. The Urtuki Turkumans. By STANLEY LANE POOLE. Royal 4to. pp. xii. and 44, and 6 plates. 9*s.*

Mason.—BURMAH: its People and Natural Productions; or Notes on the Nations, Fauna, Flora, and Minerals of Tenasserim, Pegu, and Burmah. By Rev. F. MASON, D.D., M.R.A.S., Corresponding Member of the American Oriental Society, of the Boston Society of Natural History, and of the Lyceum of Natural History, New York. 8vo. pp. xviii. and 914, cl. Rangoon, 1860. 30*s.*

Mason.—THE PALI TEXT OF KACHCHAYANO'S GRAMMAR, WITH ENGLISH ANNOTATIONS. By FRANCIS MASON, D.D. I. The Text Aphorisms, 1 to 673. II. The English Annotations, including the various Readings of six independent Burmese Manuscripts, the Singalese Text on Verbs, and the Cambodian Text on Syntax. To which is added a Concordance of the Aphorisms. In Two Parts. 8vo. sewed, pp. 208, 75, and 28. Toongoo, 1871. £1 11*s.* 6*d.*

Mathews.—ABRAHAM BEN EZRA'S UNEDITED COMMENTARY ON THE CANTICLES, the Hebrew Text after two MS., with English Translation by H. J. MATHEWS, B.A., Exeter College, Oxford. 8vo. cl. limp, pp. x., 34, 24. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Mathuráprasáda Misra.—A TRILINGUAL DICTIONARY, being a comprehensive Lexicon in English, Urdú, and Hindí, exhibiting the Syllabication, Pronunciation, and Etymology of English Words, with their Explanation in English, and in Urdú and Hindí in the Roman Character. By MATHURÁPRASÁDA MISRA, Second Master, Queen's College, Benares. 8vo. pp. xv. and 1330, cloth. Benares, 1865. £2 2*s.*

Mayers.—ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE LAMAIST SYSTEM IN TIBET, drawn from Chinese Sources. By WILLIAM FREDERICK MAYERS, Esq., of Her Britannic Majesty's Consular Service, China. 8vo. pp. 24, sewed. 1869. 1*s.* 6*d.*

Mayers.—THE CHINESE READER'S MANUAL. A Handbook of Biographical, Historical, Mythological, and General Literary Reference. By W. F. MAYERS, Chinese Secretary to H. B. M.'s Legation at Peking, F.R.G.S., etc., etc. Demy 8vo. pp. xxiv. and 440. £1 5*s.*

Medhurst.—Chinese Dialogues, Questions, and Familiar Sentences, literally translated into English, with a view to promote commercial intercourse and assist beginners in the Language. By the late W. H. Medhurst, D.D. A new and enlarged Edition. 8vo. pp. 226. 18*s.*

Megha-Duta (The). (Cloud-Messenger.) By Kālidāsa. Translated from the Sanskrit into English verse, with Notes and Illustrations. By the late H. H. Wilson, M.A., F.R.S., Boden Professor of Sanskrit in the University of Oxford, etc., etc. The Vocabulary by Francis Johnson, sometime Professor of Oriental Languages at the College of the Honourable the East India Company, Haileybury. New Edition. 4to. cloth, pp. xi. and 180. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Memoirs read before the Anthropological Society of London, 1863 1864. 8vo., pp. 542, cloth. 21*s.*

Memoirs read before the Anthropological Society of London, 1865-6. Vol. II. 8vo., pp. x. 464, cloth. 21*s.*

Mitra.—The Antiquities of Orissa. By Rajendralala Mitra. Vol. I. Published under Orders of the Government of India. Folio, cloth, pp. 180. With a Map and 36 Plates. £4 4*s.*

Moffat.—The Standard Alphabet Problem; or the Preliminary Subject of a General Phonic System, considered on the basis of some important facts in the Sechwana Language of South Africa, and in reference to the views of Professors Lepsius, Max Müller, and others. A contribution to Phonetic Philology. By Robert Moffat, junr., Surveyor, Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society. 8vo. pp. xxviii. and 174, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Molesworth.—A Dictionary, Márathi and English. Compiled by J. T. Molesworth, assisted by George and Thomas Candy. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. By J. T. Molesworth. Royal 4to. pp. xxx and 922, boards. Bombay, 1857. £3 3*s.*

Molesworth.—A Compendium of Molesworth's Marathi and English Dictionary. By Baba Padmanji. Second Edition. Revised and Enlarged. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xx. and 624. 21*s.*

Morley.—A Descriptive Catalogue of the Historical Manuscripts in the Arabic and Persian Languages preserved in the Library of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland. By William H. Morley, M.R.A.S. 8vo. pp. viii. and 160, sewed. London, 1854. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Morrison.—A Dictionary of the Chinese Language. By the Rev. R. Morrison, D.D. Two vols. Vol. I. pp. x. and 762; Vol. II. pp. 828, cloth. Shanghae, 1865. £6 6*s.*

Muhammed.—The Life of Muhammed. Based on Muhammed Ibn Ishak By Abd El Malik Ibn Hisham. Edited by Dr. Ferdinand Wüstenfeld. One volume containing the Arabic Text. 8vo. pp. 1026, sewed. Price 21*s.* Another volume, containing Introduction, Notes, and Index in German. 8vo. pp. lxxii. and 266, sewed. 7*s.* 6*d.* Each part sold separately

The test based on the Manuscripts of the Berlin, Leipsic, Gotha and Leyden Libraries, has en carefully revised by the learned editor, and printed with the utmost exactness.

Muir.—Original Sanskrit Texts, on the Origin and History of the People of India, their Religion and Institutions. Collected, Translated, and Illustrated by John Muir, Esq., D.C.L., LL.D., Ph.D.

Vol. I. Mythical and Legendary Accounts of the Origin of Caste, with an Inquiry into its existence in the Vedic Age. Second Edition, re-written and greatly enlarged. 8vo. pp. xx. 532, cloth. 1868. 21*s.*

Vol. II. The Trans-Himalayan Origin of the Hindus, and their Affinity with the Western Branches of the Aryan Race. Second Edition, revised, with Additions. 8vo. pp. xxxii. and 512, cloth. 1871. 21*s.*

Vol. III. The Vedas: Opinions of their Authors, and of later Indian Writers, on their Origin, Inspiration, and Authority. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. 8vo. pp. xxxii. 312, cloth. 1868. 16*s.*

Vol. IV. Comparison of the Vedic with the later representations of the principal Indian Deities. Second Edition Revised. 8vo. pp. xvi. and 524, cloth. 1873. 21*s.*

Vol. V. Contributions to a Knowledge of the Cosmogony, Mythology, Religious Ideas, Life and Manners of the Indians in the Vedic Age. 8vo. pp. xvi. 492, cloth, 1870. 21*s.*

Müller.—THE SACRED HYMNS OF THE BRAHMINS, as preserved to us in the oldest collection of religious poetry, the Rig-Veda-Sanhita, translated and explained. By F. MAX MÜLLER, M.A., Fellow of All Souls' College; Professor of Comparative Philology at Oxford; Foreign Member of the Institute of France, etc., etc. Volume I. 8vo. pp. clii. and 264. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Müller.—THE HYMNS OF THE RIG-VEDA, in Samhitá and Pada Texts, without the Commentary of Sâyana. Edited by Prof. MAX MÜLLER. In 2 vols. 8vo. pp. 1704, paper. £3 3*s.*

Müller.—LECTURE ON BUDDHIST NIHILISM. By F. MAX MÜLLER, M.A., Professor of Comparative Philology in the University of Oxford; Member of the French Institute, etc. Delivered before the General Meeting of the Association of German Philologists, at Kiel, 28th September, 1869. (Translated from the German.) Sewed. 1869. 1*s.*

Nagananda; OR THE JOY OF THE SNAKE-WORLD. A Buddhist Drama in Five Acts. Translated into English Prose, with Explanatory Notes, from the Sanskrit of Sri-Harsha-Deva. By PALMER BOYD, B.A., Sanskrit Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. With an Introduction by Professor COWELL. Crown 8vo., pp. xvi. and 100, cloth. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Naradiya Dharma Sastram; OR, THE INSTITUTES OF NARADA. Translated for the First Time from the uupublished Sanskrit original. By Dr. JULIUS JOLLY, University, Wurzburg. With a Preface, Notes chiefly critical, an Index of Quotations from Narada in the principal Indian Digests, and a general Index. Crown 8vo., pp. xxxv. 144, cloth. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Newman.—A DICTIONARY OF MODERN ARABIC—1. Anglo-Arabic Dictionary. 2. Anglo-Arabic Vocabulary. 3. Arabo-English Dictionary. By F. W. NEWMAN, Emeritus Professor of University College, London. In 2 vols. crown 8vo., pp. xvi. and 376—464, cloth. £1 1*s.*

Newman.—A HANDBOOK OF MODERN ARABIC, consisting of a Practical Grammar, with numerous Examples, Dialogues, and Newspaper Extracts, in a European Type. By F. W. NEWMAN, Emeritus Professor of University College, London; formerly Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford. Post 8vo. pp. xx. and 192, cloth. London, 1866. 6*s.*

Newman.—THE TEXT OF THE IGUVINE INSCRIPTIONS, with interlinear Latin Translation and Notes. By FRANCIS W. NEWMAN, late Professor of Latin at University College, London. 8vo. pp. xvi. and 54, sewed. 2*s.*

Newman.—ORTHOËPY: or, a simple mode of Accenting English, for the advantage of Foreigners and of all Learners. By FRANCIS W. NEWMAN, Emeritus Professor of University College, London. 8vo. pp. 28, sewed. 1869. 1*s.*

Nodal.—ELEMENTOS DE GRAMÁTICA QUICHUA Ó IDIOMA DE LOS YNCAS. Bajo los Auspicios de la Redentora, Sociedad de Filántropos para mejorar la suerte de los Aborijenes Peruanos. Por el Dr. JOSE FERNANDEZ NODAL, Abogado de los Tribunales de Justicia de la República del Perú. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 441. Appendix, pp. 9. £1 1*s.*

Nodal.—LOS VINCULOS DE OLLANTA Y CUSI-KCUYLLOR. DRAMA EN QUICHUA. Obra Compilada y Espurgada con la Version Castellana al Frente de su Testo por el Dr. JOSÉ FERNANDEZ NODAL, Abogado de los Tribunales de Justicia de la República del Perú. Bajo los Auspicios de la Redentora Sociedad de Filántropos para Mejoror la Suerte de los Aborijenes Peruanos. Roy. 8vo. bds. pp. 70. 1874. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Notley.—A Comparative Grammar of the French, Italian, Spanish, and Portuguese Languages. By Edwin A. Notley. Crown oblong 8vo. cloth, pp. xv. and 396. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Nutt.—Fragments of a Samaritan Targum. Edited from a Bodleian MS. With an Introduction, containing a Sketch of Samaritan History, Dogma, and Literature. By J. W. Nutt, M.A. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. viii., 172, and 84. With Plate. 1874. 15*s.*

Nutt.—A Sketch of Samaritan History, Dogma, and Literature. Published as an Introduction to "Fragments of a Samaritan Targum. By J. W. Nutt, M.A. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 172. 1874. 5*s.*

Nutt.—Two Treatises on Verbs containing Feeble and Double Letters by R. Jehuda Hayug of Fez, translated into Hebrew from the original Arabic by R. Moses Gikatilia, of Cordova; with the Treatise on Punctuation by the same Author, translated by Aben Ezra. Edited from Bodleian MSS. with an English Translation by J. W. Nutt, M.A. Demy 8vo. sewed, pp. 312. 1870. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Oera Linda Book, from a Manuscript of the Thirteenth Century, with the permission of the Proprietor, C. Over de Linden, of the Helder. The Original Frisian Text, as verified by Dr. J. O. Ottema; accompanied by an English Version of Dr. Ottema's Dutch Translation, by William R. Sandbach. 8vo. cl. pp. xxvii. and 223. 5*s.*

Ollanta: A Drama in the Quichua Language. See under Markham and under Nodal.

Oriental Congress.—Report of the Proceedings of the Second International Congress of Orientalists held in London, 1874. Roy. 8vo. paper, pp. 76. 5*s.*

Oriental Congress —Transactions of the Second Session of the International Congress of Orientalists, held in London in September, 1874. Edited by Robert K. Douglas, Honorary Secretary. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. viii. and 456. 21*s.*

Osburn.—The Monumental History of Egypt, as recorded on the Ruins of her Temples, Palaces, and Tombs. By William Osburn. Illustrated with Maps, Plates, etc. 2 vols. 8vo. pp. xii. and 461; vii. and 643, cloth. £2 2*s.*

Vol. I.—From the Colonization of the Valley to the Visit of the Patriarch Abram.
Vol. II.—From the Visit of Abram to the Exodus.

Palmer.—Egyptian Chronicles, with a harmony of Sacred and Egyptian Chronology, and an Appendix on Babylonian and Assyrian Antiquities. By William Palmer, M.A., and late Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford. vols.. 8vo. cloth, pp. lxxiv. and 428, and viii. and 636. 1861. 12*s.*

Palmer.—A Concise Dictionary of the Persian Language. By E. H. Palmer, M.A., Professor of Arabic in the University of Cambridge. Square 16mo. pp. viii. and 364, cloth. 10*s* 6*d.*

Palmer.—Leaves from a Word Hunter's Note Book. Being some Contributions to English Etymology. By the Rev. A. Smythe Palmer, B.A., sometime Scholar in the University of Dublin. Cr. 8vo. cl. pp. xii.–316. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Palmer.—The Song of the Reed; and other Pieces. By E. H. Palmer, M.A., Cambridge. Crown 8vo. pp. 208, handsomely bound in cloth. 5*s.*

Among the Contents will be found translations from Hafiz, from Omer el Kheiyám, and from other Persian as well as Arabic poets.

Pand-Námah. — The Pand-Námah; or, Books of Counsels. By Ádarbád Máráspand. Translated from Pehlevi into Gujerathi, by Harbad Sheriarjee Dadabhoy. And from Gujerathi into English by the Rev. Shapurji Edalji. Fcap. 8vo. sewed. 1870. 6*d.*

Pandit's (A) Remarks on Professor Max Müller's Translation of the "RIG-VEDA." Sanskrit and English. Fcap. 8vo. sewed. 1870. 6*d.*

Paspati.—ÉTUDES SUR LES TCHINGHIANÉS (GYPSIES) OU BOHÉMIENS DE L'EMPIRE OTTOMAN. Par ALEXANDRE G. PASPATI, M.D. Large 8vo. sewed, pp. xii. and 652. Constantinople, 1871. 28*s.*

Patell.—COWASJEE PATELL'S CHRONOLOGY, containing corresponding Dates of the different Eras used by Christians, Jews, Greeks, Hindús, Mohamedans, Parsees, Chinese, Japanese, etc. By COWASJEE SORABJEE PATELL. 4to. pp. viii. and 184, cloth. 50*s.*

Peking Gazette.—Translation of the Peking Gazette for 1872, 1873, 1874, and 1875. 8vo. pp. 137, 124, 160, and 177. 10*s.* 6*d* each.

Percy.—BISHOP PERCY'S FOLIO MANUSCRIPTS—BALLADS AND ROMANCES. Edited by John W. Hales, M.A., Fellow and late Assistant Tutor of Christ's College, Cambridge; and Frederick J. Furnivall, M.A., of Trinity Hall, Cambridge; assisted by Professor Child, of Harvard University, Cambridge, U.S.A., W. Chappell, Esq., etc. In 3 volumes. Vol. I., pp. 610; Vol. 2, pp. 681.; Vol. 3, pp. 640. Demy 8vo. half-bound, £4 4*s.* Extra demy 8vo. half-bound, on Whatman's ribbed paper, £6 6*s.* Extra royal 8vo., paper covers, on Whatman's best ribbed paper, £10 10*s.* Large 4to., paper covers, on Whatman's best ribbed paper, £12.

Phillips.—THE DOCTRINE OF ADDAI THE APOSTLE Now first Edited in a Complete Form in the Original Syriac, with an English Translation and Notes. By GEORGE PHILLIPS, D.D., President of Queen's College, Cambridge. 8vo. pp. 122, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Pierce the Ploughman's Crede (about 1394 Anno Domini). Transcribed and Edited from the MS. of Trinity College, Cambridge, R. 3, 15. Collated with the MS. Bibl. Reg. 18. B. xvii. in the British Museum, and with the old Printed Text of 1553, to which is appended "God spede the Plough" (about 1500 Anno Domini), from the Lansdowne MS. 762. By the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A., late Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge. pp. xx. and 75, cloth. 1867. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Pimentel.—CUADRO DESCRIPTIVO Y COMPARATIVO DE LAS LENGUAS INDÍGENAS DE MÉXICO, o Tratado de Filología Mexicana. Par FRANCISCO PIMENTEL. 2 Edicion unica completa. 3 Vols. 8vo. *Mexico*, 1875. £2 2*s.*

Pischel.—HEMACANDRA'S GRAMMATIK DER PRÂKRITSPRACHEN (Siddhahemacandram Adhyâya VIII.) mit Kritischen und Erläuternden Anmerkungen. Herausgegeben von RICHARD PISCHEL. Part I. Text und Wörtverzeichniss. 8vo. pp. xiv. and 236. 8*s.*

Prakrita-Prakasa; or, The Prakrit Grammar of Vararuchi, with the Commentary (Manorama) of Bhamaha. The first complete edition of the Original Text with Various Readings from a Collation of Six Manuscripts in the Bodleian Library at Oxford, and the Libraries of the Royal Asiatic Society and the East India House; with copious Notes, an English Translation, and Index of Prakrit words, to which is prefixed an easy Introduction to Prakrit Grammar. By E. B. COWELL. Second issue, with new Preface, and corrections. 8vo. pp. xxxii. and 204. 14*s.*

Priaulx.—QUÆSTIONES MOSAICÆ; or, the first part of the Book of Genesis compared with the remains of ancient religions. By OSMOND DE BEAUVOIR PRIAULX. 8vo. pp. viii. and 548, cloth. 12*s.*

Rámáyan of Válmiki.—Vols. I. and II. See under GRIFFITH.

Ram Jasan.—A SANSKRIT AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY. Being an Abridgment of Professor Wilson's Dictionary. With an Appendix explaining the use of Affixes in Sanskrit. By Pandit RAM JASAN, Queen's College, Benares. Published under the Patronage of the Government, N.W.P. Royal 8vo. cloth, pp. ii. and 707. 28*s.*

Ram Raz.—Essay on the Architecture of the Hindus. By Ram Raz, Native Judge and Magistrate of Bangalore. With 48 plates. 4to. pp. xiv. and 64, sewed. London, 1834. £2 2*s*.

Rask.—A Grammar of the Anglo-Saxon Tongue. From the Danish of Erasmus Rask, Professor of Literary History in, and Librarian to, the University of Copenhagen, etc. By Benjamin Thorpe. Second edition, corrected and improved. 18mo. pp. 200, cloth. 5*s*. 6*d*.

Rawlinson.—A Commentary on the Cuneiform Inscriptions of Babylonia and Assyria, including Readings of the Inscription on the Nimrud Obelisk, and Brief Notice of the Ancient Kings of Nineveh and Babylon, by Major H. C. Rawlinson. 8vo. pp. 84, sewed. London, 1850. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Rawlinson.—Outlines of Assyrian History, from the Inscriptions of Nineveh. By Lieut. Col. Rawlinson, C.B., followed by some Remarks by A. H. Layard, Esq., D.C.L. 8vo., pp. xliv., sewed. London, 1852. 1*s*.

Rawlinson.—Inscription of Tiglath Pileser I., King of Assyria, B.C. 1150, as translated by Sir H. Rawlinson, Fox Talbot, Esq., Dr. Hincks, and Dr. Oppert. Published by the Royal Asiatic Society. 8vo. sd., pp. 74. 2*s*.

Rawlinson.—Notes on the Early History of Babylonia. By Colonel Rawlinson, C.B. 8vo. sd., pp. 48. 1*s*.

Renan.—An Essay on the Age and Antiquity of the Book of Nabathæan Agriculture. To which is added an Inaugural Lecture on the Position of the Shemitic Nations in the History of Civilization. By M. Ernest Renan, Membre de l'Institut. Crown 8vo., pp. xvi. and 148, cloth. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Revue Celtique.—The Revue Celtique, a Quarterly Magazine for Celtic Philology, Literature, and History. Edited with the assistance of the Chief Celtic Scholars of the British Islands and of the Continent, and Conducted by H. Gaidoz. 8vo. Subscription, £1 per Volume.

Rhys.—Lectures on Welsh Philology. By John Rhys Crown 8vo. cloth. 10*s*. 6*d*. [*In preparation.*

Rig-Veda.—The Hymns of the Rig-Veda in the Samhitá and Pada Text, without the Commentary of the Sâyana. Edited by Prof. Max Müller. In 2 vols. 8vo. paper, pp. 1704. £3 3*s*.

Rig-Veda-Sanhita: The Sacred Hymns of the Brahmans. Translated and explained by F. Max Müller, M.A., LL.D., Fellow of All Souls' College, Professor of Comparative Philology at Oxford, Foreign Member of the Institute of France, etc., etc. Vol. I. Hymns to the Maruts, or the Storm-Gods. 8vo. pp. clii. and 264. cloth. 1869. 12*s*. 6*d*.

Rig-Veda Sanhita.—A Collection of Ancient Hindu Hymns. Constituting the First Ashtaka, or Book of the Rig-veda; the oldest authority for the religious and social institutions of the Hindus. Translated from the Original Sanskrit by the late H. H. Wilson, M.A. 2nd Ed., with a Postscript by Dr. Fitzedward Hall. Vol. I. 8vo. cloth, pp. lii. and 348, price 21*s*.

Rig-veda Sanhita.—A Collection of Ancient Hindu Hymns, constituting the Fifth to Eighth Ashtakas, or books of the Rig-Veda, the oldest Authority for the Religious and Social Institutions of the Hindus. Translated from the Original Sanskrit by the late Horace Hayman Wilson, M.A., F.R.S., etc. Edited by E. B. Cowell, M.A., Principal of the Calcutta Sanskrit College. Vol. IV., 8vo., pp. 214, cloth. 14*s*.

A few copies of Vols. II. and III. still left. [*Vols. V. and VI. in the Press.*

Roe and Fryer.—Travels in India in the Seventeenth Century. By Sir Thomas Roe and Dr. John Fryer. Reprinted from the "Calcutta Weekly Englishman." 8vo. cloth, pp. 474. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Rœhrig.—The Shortest Road to German. Designed for the use of both Teachers and Students. By F. L. O. Rœhrig. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. vii. and 225. 1874. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Rogers.—Notice on the Dinars of the Abbasside Dynasty. By Edward Thomas Rogers, late H.M. Consul, Cairo. 8vo. pp. 44, with a Map and four Autotype Plates. *5s.*

Rosny.—A Grammar of the Chinese Language. By Professor Leon de Rosny. 8vo. pp. 48. 1874. *3s.*

Rudy.—The Chinese Mandarin Language, after Ollendorff's New Method of Learning Languages. By Charles Rudy. In 3 Volumes. Vol. I. Grammar. 8vo. pp. 248. £1 1*s.*

Sabdakalpadruma, the well-known Sanskrit Dictionary of Rajáh Radhakanta Deva. In Bengali characters. 4to. Parts 1 to 40. (In course of publication.) *3s. 6d.* each part.

Sakuntala.—Kâlidâsa's Çakuntalâ. The Bengalí Recension. With Critical Notes. Edited by Richard Pischel. 8vo. cloth, pp. xi. and 210. 12*s.*

Sale.—The Koran; commonly called The Alcoran of Mohammed. Translated into English immediately from the original Arabic. By George Sale, Gent. To which is prefixed the Life of Mohammed. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. 472. *7s.*

Sâma-Vidhâna-Brâhmana. With the Commentary of Sâyana. Edited, with Notes, Translation, and Index, by A. C. Burnell, M.R.A.S. Vol. I. Text and Commentary. With Introduction. 8vo. cloth, pp. xxxviii. and 104. 12*s. 6d.*

Sanskrit Works.—A Catalogue of Sanskrit Works Printed in India, offered for Sale at the affixed nett prices by Trübner & Co. 16mo. pp. 52. 1*s.*

Satow.—An English Japanese Dictionary of the Spoken Language. By Ernest Mason Satow, Japanese Secretary to H.M. Legation at Yedo, and Ishibashi Masakata, of the Imperial Japanese Foreign Office. Imp. 32mo., pp. xx. and 366, cloth. 12*s.*

Sayce.—An Assyrian Grammar for Comparative Purposes. By A. H. Sayce, M.A. 12mo. cloth, pp. xvi. and 188. *7s. 6d.*

Sayce.—The Principles of Comparative Philology. By A. H. Sayce, Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Oxford. Second Edition. Cr. 8vo. cl., pp. xxxii. and 416. 10*s. 6d.*

Scarborough.—A Collection of Chinese Proverbs. Translated and Arranged by William Scarborough, Wesleyan Missionary, Hankow. With an Introduction, Notes, and Copious Index. Cr. 8vo. pp. xliv. and 278. 12*s.6d.*

Schele de Vere.—Studies in English; or, Glimpses of the Inner Life of our Language. By M. Schele de Vere, LL.D., Professor of Modern Languages in the University of Virginia. 8vo. cloth, pp vi. and 365. 10*s. 6d.*

Schele de Vere.—Americanisms: the English of the New World. By M. Schele De Vere, LL.D., Professor of Modern Languages in the University of Virginia. 8vo. pp. 685, cloth. 12*s.*

Schleicher.—Compendium of the Comparative Grammar of the Indo-European, Sanskrit, Greek, and Latin Languages. By August Schleicher. Translated from the Third German Edition by Herbert Bendall, B.A., Chr. Coll. Camb. Part I. 8vo. cloth, pp. 184. *7s. 6d.*
Part II. Morphology, Roots and Stems: Numerals. 8vo. cloth. [*In the Press.*

Schemeil.—El Mubtaker; or, First Born. (In Arabic, printed at Beyrout). Containing Five Comedies, called Comedies of Fiction, on Hopes and Judgments, in Twenty-six Poems of 1092 Verses, showing the Seven Stages of Life, from man's conception unto his death and burial. By Emin Ibrahim Schemeil. In one volume, 4to. pp. 166, sewed. 1870. *5s.*

Schlagintweit.—Buddhism in Tibet. Illustrated by Literary Documents and Objects of Religious Worship. With an Account of the Buddhist Systems preceding it in India. By Emil Schlagintweit, LL.D. With a Folio Atlas of 20 Plates, and 20 Tables of Native Prints in the Text. Royal 8vo., pp. xxiv. and 404. £2 2*s.*

Schlagintweit.—Glossary of Geographical Terms from India and Tibet, with Native Transcription and Transliteration. By Hermann de Schlagintweit. Forming, with a "Route Book of the Western Himalaya, Tibet, and Turkistan," the Third Volume of H., A., and R. de Schlagintweit's "Results of a Scientific Mission to India and High Asia." With an Atlas in imperial folio, of Maps, Panoramas, and Views. Royal 4to., pp. xxiv. and 293. £4.

Shápurjí Edaljí.—A Grammar of the Gujarátí Language. By Shápurjí Edaljí. Cloth, pp. 127. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Shápurjí Edaljí.—A Dictionary, Gujrati and English. By Shápurjí Edaljí. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xxiv. and 874. 21*s.*

Shaw.—A Sketch of the Turkí Language as spoken in Eastern Turkistan (Kashgar and Yarkand); together with a Collection of Extracts. Part I. By Robert Barkley Shaw, F.R.G.S. Printed under the authority of the Government of India. Large 8vo. cloth, pp. 174 and 32. Price £1 1*s.*

Sherring.—The Sacred City of the Hindus. An Account of Benares in Ancient and Modern Times. By the Rev. M. A. Sherring, M.A., LL.D.; and Prefaced with an Introduction by Fitzedward Hall, Esq., D.C.L. 8vo. cloth, pp. xxxvi. and 388, with numerous full-page illustrations. 21*s.*

Sherring.—Hindu Tribes and Castes, as represented in Benares. By the Rev. M. A. Sherring, M.A., LL.B., London, Author of "The Sacred City of the Hindus," etc. With Illustrations. 4to. cloth, pp. xxiii. and 405. £4 4*s.*

Sherring.—The History of Protestant Missions in India. From their commencement in 1706 to 1871. By the Rev. M. A. Sherring, M.A., London Mission, Benares. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xi. and 482. 16*s.*

Singh.—Sakhee Book; or, The Description of Gooroo Gobind Singh's Religion and Doctrines, translated from Gooroo Mukhi into Hindi, and afterwards into English. By Sirdar Attar Singh, Chief of Bhadour. With the author's photograph. 8vo. pp. xviii. and 205. 15*s.*

Smith.—A Vocabulary of Proper Names in Chinese and English. of Places, Persons, Tribes, and Sects, in China, Japan, Corea, Assam, Siam, Burmah, The Straits, and adjacent Countries. By F.
China. 4to. half-bound, pp. vi., 72, and x. 1870. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Smith.—Contributions towards the Materia Medica and Natural History of China. For the use of Medical Missionaries and Native Medical Students. By F. Porter Smith, M.B. London, Medical Missionary in Central China. Imp. 4to. cloth, pp. viii. and 240. 1870. £1 1*s.*

Sophocles.—A Glossary of Later and Byzantine Greek. By E. A. Sophocles. 4to., pp. iv. and 624, cloth. £2 2*s.*

Sophocles.—Romaic or Modern Greek Grammar. By E. A. Sophocles. 8vo. pp. xxviii. and 196. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Sophocles.—Greek Lexicon of the Roman and Byzantine Periods (from B.C. 146 to A.D. 1100). By E. A. Sophocles. Imp. 8vo. pp. xvi. 1188, cloth. 1870. £2 8*s.*

Steele.—An Eastern Love Story. Kusa Játakaya: a Buddhistic Legendary Poem, with other Stories. By Thomas Steele, Ceylon Civil Service. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 260. 1871. 6*s.*

Stent—THE JADE CHAPLET, in Twenty-four Beads. A Collection of Songs, Ballads, etc. (from the Chinese). By GEORGE CARTER STENT, M.N.C.B.R.A.S., Author of "Chinese and English Vocabulary," "Chinese and English Pocket Dictionary," "Chinese Lyrics," "Chinese Legends," etc. Cr. 8o. cloth, pp. 176. 5*s*.

Stent.—A CHINESE AND ENGLISH VOCABULARY IN THE PEKINESE DIALECT. By G. E. STENT. 8vo. pp. ix. and 677. 1871. £1 10*s*.

Stent.—A CHINESE AND ENGLISH POCKET DICTIONARY. By G. E. STENT. 16mo. pp. 250. 1874. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Stoddard.—GRAMMAR OF THE MODERN SYRIAC LANGUAGE, as spoken in Oroomiah, Persia, and in Koordistan. By Rev. D. T. STODDARD, Missionary of the American Board in Persia. Demy 8vo. bds., pp. 190. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Stokes.—BEUNANS MERIASEK. The Life of Saint Meriasek, Bishop and Confessor. A Cornish Drama. Edited, with a Translation and Notes, by WHITLEY STOKES. Medium 8vo. cloth, pp. xvi., 280, and Facsimile. 1872. 15*s*.

Stokes.—GOIDELICA—Old and Early-Middle Irish Glosses: Prose and Verse. Edited by WHITLEY STOKES. Second edition. Medium 8vo. cloth, pp. 192. 18*s*.

Stratmann.—A DICTIONARY OF THE OLD ENGLISH LANGUAGE. Compiled from the writings of the XIIIth, XIVth, and XVth centuries. By FRANCIS HENRY STRATMANN. Second Edition. 4to., pp. xii. and 594. 1873. In wrapper, £1 11*s*. 6*d*.; cloth, £1 14*s*.

Stratmann.—AN OLD ENGLISH POEM OF THE OWL AND THE NIGHTINGALE. Edited by FRANCIS HENRY STRATMANN. 8vo. cloth, pp. 60. 3*s*.

Strong.—SELECTIONS FROM THE BOSTAN OF SADI, translated into English Verse. By DAWSONNE MELANCTHON STRONG, Captain H.M. 10th Bengal Lancers. 12mo. cloth, pp. ii. and 56. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Surya-Siddhanta (Translation of the).—A TEXT BOOK OF HINDU ASTRONOMY, with Notes and Appendix, &c. By W. D. WHITNEY. 8vo. boards, pp. iv. and 354. £1 11*s*. 6*d*.

Swamy.—THE DATHÁVANSA; or, the History of the Tooth-Relic of Gotama Buddha. The Pali Text and its Translation into English, with Notes. By M. COOMÁRA SWÁMY, Mudeliár. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. 174. 1874. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Swamy.—THE DATHÁVANSA; or, the History of the Tooth-Relic of Gotama Buddha. English Translation only. With Notes. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. 100. 1874. 6*s*.

Swamy.—SUTTA NÍPÁTA; or, the Dialogues and Discourses of Gotama Buddha. Translated from the Pali, with Introduction and Notes. By Sir M. COOMÁRA SWAMY. Cr. 8vo. cloth, pp. xxxvi. and 160. 1874. 6*s*.

Sweet.—A HISTORY OF ENGLISH SOUNDS, from the Earliest Period, including an Investigation of the General Laws of Sound Change, and full Word Lists. By HENRY SWEET. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. iv. and 164. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Syed Ahmad.—A SERIES OF ESSAYS ON THE LIFE OF MOHAMMED, and Subjects subsidiary thereto. By SYED AHMAD KHAN BAHADOR, C.S.I., Author of the "Mohammedan Commentary on the Holy Bible," Honorary Member of the Royal Asiatic Society, and Life Honorary Secretary to the Allygurh Scientific Society. 8vo. pp. 532, with 4 Genealogical Tables, 2 Maps, and a Coloured Plate, handsomely bound in cloth. 30*s*.

Táittiríya-Pratiçakhya.—See under WHITNEY.

Talmud.—SELECTIONS FROM THE TALMUD. Being Specimens of the Contents of that Ancient Rock. Its Commentaries, Teaching, Poetry, and Legends. Also brief Sketches of the Men who made and commented upon it. Translated from the original by H. POLANO. 8vo. cloth, pp. 382. 15*s*.

Tarkavachaspati.—VACHASPATYA, a Comprehensive Dictionary, in Ten Parts. Compiled by TARANATHA TARKAVACHASPATI, Professor of Grammar and Philosophy in the Government Sanskrit College of Calcutta. An Alphabetically Arranged Dictionary, with a Grammatical Introduction and Copious Citations from the Grammarians and Scholiasts, from the Vedas, etc. Parts I. to VII. 4to. paper. 1873–6. 18*s.* each Part.

Technologial Dictionary.—POCKET DICTIONARY OF TECHNICAL TERMS USED IN ARTS AND SCIENCES. English-German-French. Based on the larger Work by KARMARSCH. 3 vols imp. 16mo. 12*s.* cloth.

Technological Dictionary of the terms employed in the Arts and Sciences; Architecture, Civil. Military and Naval; Civil Engineering, including Bridge Building, Road and Railway Making; Mechanics; Machine and Engine Making; Shipbuilding and Navigation; Metallurgy, Mining and Smelting; Artillery; Mathematics; Physics; Chemistry; Mineralogy, etc. With a Preface by Dr. K. KARMARSCH. Second Edition. 3 vols.

Vol. I. English—German—French. 8vo. pp. 666. 12*s.*
Vol. II. German—English—French. 8vo. pp. 646. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Vol. III. French—German—English. 8vo. pp. 618. 12*s.*

The Boke of Nurture. By JOHN RUSSELL, about 1460–1470 Anno Domini. The Boke of Keruynge. By WYNKYN DE WORDE, Anno Domini 1513. The Boke of Nurture. By HUGH RHODES, Anno Domini 1577. Edited from the Originals in the British Museum Library, by FREDERICK J. FURNIVALL, M.A., Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Member of Council of the Philological and Early English Text Societies. 4to. half-morocco, gilt top, pp. xix. and 146, 28, xxviii. and 56. 1867. 1*l.* 11*s.* 6*d*

The Vision of William concerning Piers Plowman, together with Vita de Dowel, Dobet et Dobest, secundum wit et resoun. By WILLIAM LANGLAND (about 1362-1380 anno domini). Edited from numerous Manuscripts, with Prefaces, Notes, and a Glossary. By the Rev. WALTER W. SKEAT, M.A. pp. xliv. and 158, cloth, 1867. Vernon A. Text; Text 7*s.* 6*d.*

Thomas.—EARLY SASSANIAN INSCRIPTIONS, SEALS AND COINS, illustrating the Early History of the Sassanian Dynasty, containing Proclamations of Ardeshir Babek, Sapor I., and his Successors. With a Critical Examination and Explanation of the Celebrated Inscription in the Hájiábad Cave, demonstrating that Sapor, the Conqueror of Valerian, was a Professing Christian. By EDWARD THOMAS, F R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. cloth, pp. 148. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Thomas.—THE CHRONICLES OF THE PATHÁN KINGS OF DEHLI. Illustrated by Coins, Inscriptions, and other Antiquarian Remains. By EDWARD THOMAS, F.R.S., late of the East India Company's Bengal Civil Service. With numerous Copperplates and Woodcuts. Demy 8vo. cloth, pp. xxiv. and 467. 1871. 28*s.*

Thomas.—THE REVENUE RESOURCES OF THE MUGHAL EMPIRE IN INDIA, from A.D. 1593 to A.D. 1707. A Supplement to "The Chronicles of the Pathán Kings of Delhi." By EDWARD THOMAS, F.R.S. Demy 8vo., pp. 60, cloth. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Thomas.—COMMENTS ON RECENT PEHLVI DECIPHERMENTS. With an Incidental Sketch of the Derivation of Aryan Alphabets, and contributions to the Early History and Geography of Tabaristán. Illustrated by Coins. By EDWARD THOMAS, F.R.S. 8vo. pp. 56, and 2 plates, cloth, sewed. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Thomas.—SASSANIAN COINS. Communicated to the Numismatic Society of London. By E. THOMAS, F.R.S. Two parts. With 3 Plates and a Woodcut. 12mo. sewed, pp. 43. 5*s.*

Thomas.—RECORDS OF THE GUPTA DYNASTY. Illustrated by Inscriptions, Written History, Local Tradition and Coins. To which is added a Chapter on the Arabs in Sind. By EDWARD THOMAS, F.R.S. Folio, with a Plate, handsomely bound in cloth, pp. iv. and 64. Price 14*s.*

Thomas.—THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF CREOLE GRAMMAR. By J. J. THOMAS. Port of Spain (Trinidad), 1869. 1 vol. 8vo. bds. pp. viii. and 135. 12*s.*

Thorburn.—BANNÚ; or, Our Afghán Frontier. By S. S. THORBURN, I.C.S., Settlement Officer of the Bannú District. 8vo. cloth, pp. x. and 480. 18*s.*

Thorpe.—DIPLOMATARIUM ANGLICUM ÆVI SAXONICI. A Collection of English Charters, from the reign of King Æthelberht of Kent, A.D., DCV., to that of William the Conqueror. Containing: I. Miscellaneous Charters. II. Wills. III. Guilds. IV. Manumissions and Acquittances. With a Translation of the Anglo-Saxon. By the late BENJAMIN THORPE, Member of the Royal Academy of Sciences at Munich, and of the Society of Netherlandish Literature at Leyden. 8vo. pp. xlii. and 682, cloth. 1865. £1 1*s.*

Tindall.—A GRAMMAR AND VOCABULARY OF THE NAMAQUA-HOTTENTOT LANGUAGE. By HENRY TINDALL, Wesleyan Missionary. 8vo. pp. 124, sewed. 6*s.*

Trübner's Bibliotheca Sanscrita. A Catalogue of Sanskrit Literature, chiefly printed in Europe. To which is added a Catalogue of Sanskrit Works printed in India; and a Catalogue of Pali Books. Constantly for sale by Trübner & Co. Cr. 8vo. sd., pp. 84. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Trumpp.—GRAMMAR OF THE PAŠTO, or Language of the Afghans, compared with the Irânian and North-Indian Idioms. By Dr. ERNEST TRUMPP. 8vo. sewed, pp. xvi. and 412. 21*s.*

Trumpp.—GRAMMAR OF THE SINDHI LANGUAGE. Compared with the Sanskrit-Prakrit and the Cognate Indian Vernaculars. By Dr. ERNEST TRUMPP. Printed by order of Her Majesty's Government for India. Demy 8vo. sewed, pp. xvi. and 590. 15*s.*

Van der Tuuk.—OUTLINES OF A GRAMMAR OF THE MALAGASY LANGUAGE By H. N. VAN DER TUUK. 8vo., pp. 28, sewed. 1*s.*

Van der Tuuk.—SHORT ACCOUNT OF THE MALAY MANUSCRIPTS BELONGING TO THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY. By H. N. VAN DER TUUK. 8vo., pp. 52. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Vedarthayatna (The); or, an Attempt to Interpret the Vedas. A Marathi and English Translation of the Rig Veda, with the Original Saṁhitâ and Pada Texts in Sanskrit. Parts I. to V. 8vo. pp. 1—313. Price 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

Vishnu-Purana (The); a System of Hindu Mythology and Tradition. Translated from the original Sanskrit, and Illustrated by Notes derived chiefly from other Puráṇas. By the late H. H. WILSON, M.A., F.R.S., Boden Professor of Sanskrit in the University of Oxford, etc., etc. Edited by FITZEDWARD HALL. In 6 vols. 8vo. Vol. I. pp. cxl. and 200; Vol. II. pp. 343; Vol. II., pp. 348; Vol IV. pp. 346, cloth; Vol. V. pp. 392, cloth. 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

Vol. V., Part 2, containing the Index, and completing the Work, is in the Press.

Wade.—YÜ-YEN TZÚ-ERH CHI. A progressive course designed to assist the Student of Colloquial Chinese, as spoken in the Capital and the Metropolitan Department. In eight parts, with Key, Syllabary, and Writing Exercises. By THOMAS FRANCIS WADE, C.B., Secretary to Her Britannic Majesty's Legation, Peking. 3 vols. 4to. Progressive Course, pp. xx. 296 and 16; Syllabary, pp. 126 and 36; Writing Exercises, pp. 48; Key, pp. 174 and 140, sewed. £4.

Wade.—WÉN-CHIEN TZŬ-ERH CHI. A series of papers selected as specimens of documentary Chinese, designed to assist Students of the language, as written by the officials of China. In sixteen parts, with Key. Vol. I. By THOMAS FRANCIS WADE, C.B., Secretary to Her Britannic Majesty's Legation at Peking. 4to., half-cloth, pp. xii. and 455; and iv, 72, and 52. £1 16*s.*

Wake.—CHAPTERS ON MAN. With the Outlines of a Science of comparative Psychology. By C. STANILAND WAKE, Fellow of the Anthropological Society of London. Crown 8vo. pp. viii. and 344, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Watson.—INDEX TO THE NATIVE AND SCIENTIFIC NAMES OF INDIAN AND OTHER EASTERN ECONOMIC PLANTS AND PRODUCTS, originally prepared under the authority of the Secretary of State for India in Council. By JOHN FORBES WATSON, M.A., M.D., F.L.S., F.R.A.S., etc., Reporter on the Products of India. Imperial 8vo., cloth, pp. 650. £1 11*s.* 6*d.*

Weber.—On the Râmâyana. By Dr. Albrecht Weber, Berlin. Translated from the German by the Rev. D. C. Boyd, M.A. Reprinted from "The Indian Antiquary." Fcap. 8vo. sewed, pp. 130. 5*s*.

Webster.—An Introductory Essay to the Science of Comparative Theology; with a Tabular Synopsis of Scientific Religion. By Edward Webster, of Ealing, Middlesex. Read in an abbreviated form as a Lecture to a public audience at Ealing, on the 3rd of January, 1870, and to an evening congregation at South Place Chapel, Finsbury Square, London, on the 27th of February, 1870. 8vo. pp. 28, sewed. 1870. 1*s*.

Wedgwood.—A Dictionary of English Etymology. By Hensleigh Wedgwood. Second Edition, thoroughly revised and corrected by the Author, and extended to the Classical Roots of the Language. With an Introduction on the Formation of Language. Imperial 8vo., about 800 pages, double column. In Five Monthly Parts, of 160 pages. Price 5*s*. each; or complete in one volume, cl., price 26*s*.

Wedgwood.—On the Origin of Language. By Hensleigh Wedgwood, late Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. pp. 172, cloth. 3*s*. 6*d*.

West.—Glossary and Index of the Pahlavi Texts of the Book of Arda Viraf, The Tale of Gosht-I Fryano, The Hadokht Nask, and to some extracts from the Din-Kard and Nirangistan; prepared from Destur Hoshangji Asa's Glossary to the Arda Viraf Namak, and from the Original Texts, with Notes on Pahlavi Grammar. By E. W. West, Ph.D. Revised by Martin Haug, Ph.D. Published by order of the Government of Bombay. 8vo. sewed, pp. viii. and 352. 25*s*.

Wheeler.—The History of India from the Earliest Ages. By J. Talboys Wheeler, Assistant Secretary to the Government of India in the Foreign Department, Secretary to the Indian Record Commission, author of "The Geography of Herodotus," etc. etc. Demy 8vo. cl.

Vol. I. The Vedic Period and the Maha Bharata. pp. lxxv. and 576. 18*s*.

Vol. II., The Ramayana and the Brahmanic Period. pp. lxxxviii. and 680, with two Maps. 21*s*.

Vol. III. Hindu, Buddhist, Brahmanical Revival. pp. 484, with two maps. 18*s*

Vol. IV. Part I. Mussulman Rule. pp. xxxii. and 320. 14*s*.

Wheeler.—Journal of a Voyage up the Irrawaddy to Mandalay and Bhamo. By J. Talboys Wheeler. 8vo. pp. 104, sewed. 1871. 3*s*. 6*d*.

Whitney.—Oriental and Linguistic Studies. The Veda; the Avesta; the Science of Language. By William Dwight Whitney, Professor of Sanskrit and Comparative Philology in Yale College. Cr. 8vo. cl., pp. x. and 418. 12*s*.

Contents.—The Vedas.—The Vedic Doctrine of a Future Life.—Müller's History of Vedic Literature.—The Translation of the Veda.—Müller's Rig-Veda Translation.—The Avesta.—Indo-European Philology and Ethnology.—Müller's Lectures on Language.—Present State of the Question as to the Origin of Language.—Bleek and the Simious Theory of Language.—Schleicher and the Physical Theory of Language.—Steinthal and the Psychological Theory of Language.—Language and Education.—Index.

Whitney.—Oriental and Linguistic Studies. By W. D. Whitney, Professor of Sanskrit. Second Series. Contents: The East and West—Religion and Mythology—Orthography and Phonology—Hindú Astronomy. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. 446. 12*s*.

Whitney.—Atharva Veda Prátiçákhya; or, Çáunakíyá Caturádhyáyiká (The). Text, Translation, and Notes. By William D. Whitney, Professor of Sanskrit in Yale College. 8vo. pp. 286, boards. £1 11*s*. 6*d*.

Whitney.—Language and the Study of Language: Twelve Lectures on the Principles of Linguistic Science. By W. D. Whitney. Third Edition, augmented by an Analysis. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xii. and 504. 10*s*. 6*d*.

Whitney.—LANGUAGE AND ITS STUDY, with especial reference to the Indo-European Family of Languages. Seven Lectures by W. D. WHITNEY, Professor of Sanskrit, and Instructor in Modern Languages in Yale College. Edited with Introduction, Notes, Tables of Declension and Conjugation, Grimm's Law with Illustration, and an Index, by the Rev. R. MORRIS, M.A., LL.D. Cr. 8vo. cl., pp. xxii. and 318. *5s.*

Whitney.—SURYA-SIDDHANTA (Translation of the): A Text-book of Hindu Astronomy, with Notes and an Appendix, containing additional Notes and Tables, Calculations of Eclipses, a Stellar Map, and Indexes. By W. D. WHITNEY. 8vo. pp. iv. and 354, boards. *£1 11s. 6d.*

Whitney.—TÁITTIRÍYA-PRÁTIÇÁKHYA, with its Commentary, the Tribháshyaratna: Text, Translation, and Notes. By W. D. WHITNEY, Prof. of Sanskrit in Yale College, New Haven. 8vo. pp. 469. 1871. *25s.*

Williams.—A DICTIONARY, ENGLISH AND SANSCRIT. By MONIER WILLIAMS, M.A. Published under the Patronage of the Honourable East India Company. 4to. pp. xii. 862, cloth. 1855. *£3 3s.*

Williams.—A SYLLABIC DICTIONARY OF THE CHINESE LANGUAGE, arranged according to the Wu-Fang Yuen Yin, with the pronunciation of the Characters as heard in Peking, Canton, Amoy, and Shanghai. By S. WELLS WILLIAMS. 4to. cloth, pp. lxxxiv. and 1252. 1874. *£5 5s.*

Williams.—FIRST LESSONS IN THE MAORI LANGUAGE. With a Short Vocabulary. By W. L. WILLIAMS, B.A. Fcap. 8vo. pp. 98, cloth. *5s.*

Williams.—A SANSKRIT-ENGLISH DICTIONARY, Etymologically and Philologically arranged, with special reference to Greek, Latin, German, Anglo-Saxon, English, and other cognate Indo-European Languages. By MONIER WILLIAMS, M.A., Boden Professor of Sanskrit. 4to. cloth. *£4 14s. 6d.*

Wilson.—Works of the late HORACE HAYMAN WILSON, M.A., F.R.S., Member of the Royal Asiatic Societies of Calcutta and Paris, and of the Oriental Soc. of Germany, etc., and Boden Prof. of Sanskrit in the University of Oxford.

Vols I. and II. ESSAYS AND LECTURES chiefly on the Religion of the Hindus, by the late H. H. WILSON, M.A., F.R.S., etc. Collected and edited by Dr. REINHOLD ROST. 2 vols. cloth, pp. xiii. and 399, vi. and 416. *21s.*

Vols. III, IV. and V. ESSAYS ANALYTICAL, CRITICAL, AND PHILOLOGICAL, ON SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH SANSKRIT LITERATURE. Collected and Edited by Dr. REINHOLD ROST. 3 vols. 8vo. pp. 408, 406, and 390, cloth. Price *36s*

Vols. VI., VII., VIII, IX. and X. VISHNU PURÁNÁ, A SYSTEM OF HINDU MYTHOLOGY AND TRADITION. Translated from the original Sanskrit, and Illustrated by Notes derived chiefly from other Puráṇás. By the late H. H. WILSON, Edited by FITZEDWARD HALL, M.A., D.C.L., Oxon. Vols. I. to V. 8vo., pp. cxl. and 200; 344; 344; 346, cloth. *2l. 12s. 6d.*

Vol. V., Part 2, containing the Index, and completing the Work, is in the Press.

Vols. XI. and XII. SELECT SPECIMENS OF THE THEATRE OF THE HINDUS. Translated from the Original Sanskrit. By the late HORACE HAYMAN WILSON, M.A., F.R.S. 3rd corrected Ed. 2 vols. 8vo. pp. lxi. and 384; and iv. and 418, cl. *21s.*

Wilson.—SELECT SPECIMENS OF THE THEATRE OF THE HINDUS. Translated from the Original Sanskrit. By the late HORACE HAYMAN WILSON, M A., F.R.S. Third corrected edition. 2 vols. 8vo., pp. lxxi. and 384; iv. and 418, cloth. *21s.*

CONTENTS.

Vol. I.—Preface—Treatise on the Dramatic System of the Hindus—Dramas translated from the Original Sanskrit—The Mrichchakati, or the Toy Cart—Vikram aand Urvasi, or the Hero and the Nymph—Uttara Ráma Charitra, or continuation of the History of Ráma.

Vol. II.—Dramas translated from the Original Sanskrit—Maláti and Mádhava, or the Stolen Marriage—Mudrá Rakshasa, or the Signet of the Minister—Ratnávalí, or the Necklace—Appendix, containing short accounts of different Dramas.

Wilson.—THE PRESENT STATE OF THE CULTIVATION OF ORIENTAL LITERATURE. A Lecture delivered at the Meeting of the Royal Asiatic Society. By the Director, Professor H. H. WILSON. 8vo. pp. 26, sewed. London, 1852. *6d.*

Wilson.—A DICTIONARY IN SANSKRIT AND ENGLISH. Translated, amended, and enlarged fram an original compilation prepared by learned Natives for the College of Fort William by H. H. WILSON. The Third Edition edited by Jagunmohana Tarkalankara and Khettramohana Mookerjee. Published by Gyanendrachandra Rayachoudhuri and Brothers. 4to. pp. 1008. Calcutta, 1874. £3 3*s.*

Wise.—COMMENTARY ON THE HINDU SYSTEM OF MEDICINE. By T. A. WISE, M.D., Bengal Medical Service. 8vo., pp. xx. and 432, cloth. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Wise.—REVIEW OF THE HISTORY OF MEDICINE. By THOMAS A. WISE, M.D. 2 vols. 8vo. cloth. Vol. I., pp. xcviii. and 397; Vol. II., pp. 574. 10*s.*

Withers.—THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE SPELLED AS PRONOUNCED, with enlarged Alphabet of Forty Letters. With Specimen. By GEORGE WITHERS. Royal 8vo. sewed, pp. 84. 1*s.*

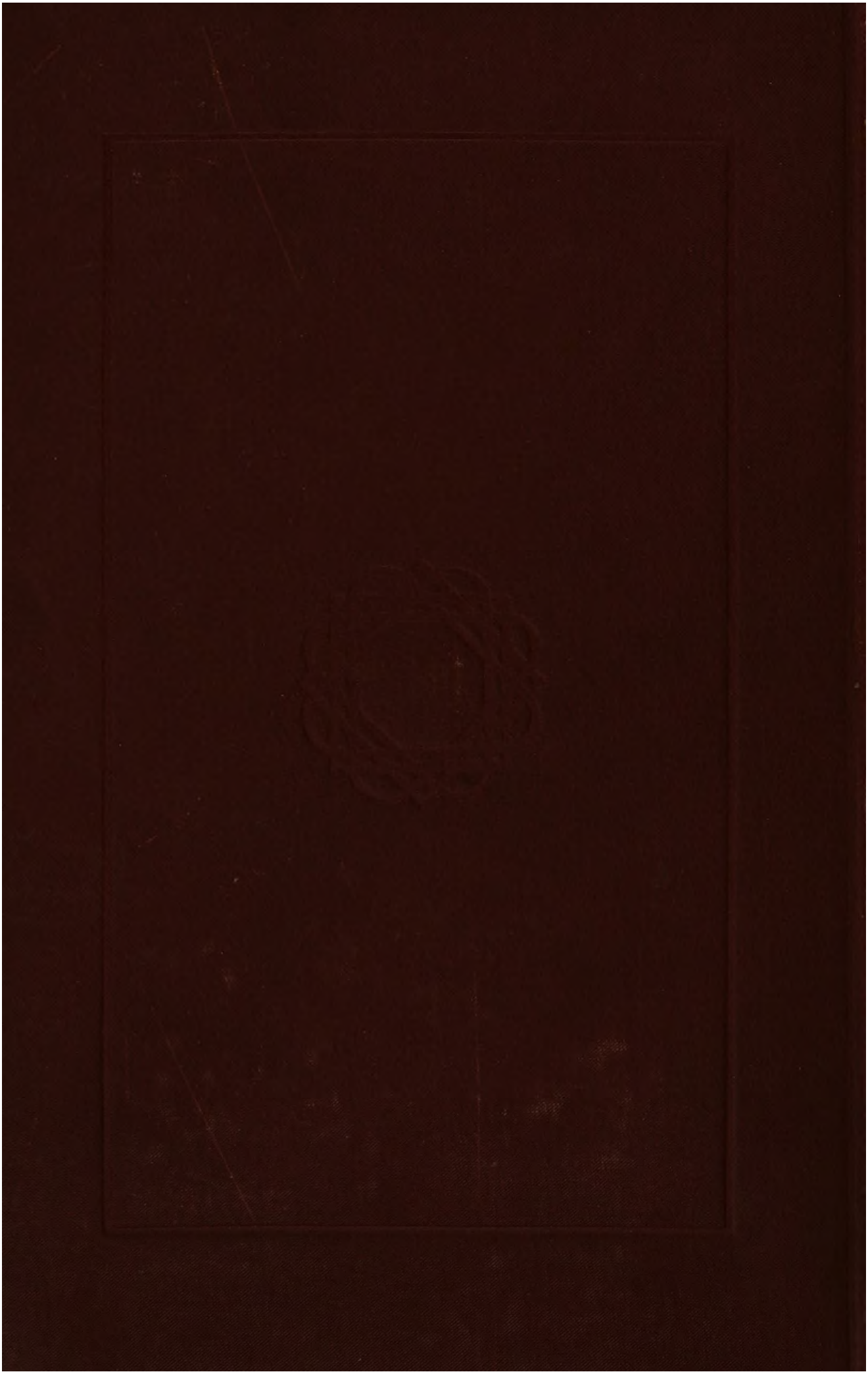
Wright.—FEUDAL MANUALS OF ENGLISH HISTORY. A Series of Popular Sketches of our National History, compiled at different periods, from the Thirteenth Century to the Fifteenth, for the use of the Feudal Gentry and Nobility. Now first edited from the Original Manuscripts. By THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. Small 4to. cloth, pp. xxiv. and 184. 1872. 15*s.*

Wright.—THE HOMES OF OTHER DAYS. A History of Domestic Manners and Sentiments during the Middle Ages. By THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A., F.S.A. With Illustrations from the Illuminations in contemporary Manuscripts and other Sources, drawn and engraved by F. W. Fairholt, Esq., F.S.A. 1 Vol. medium 8vo. handsomely bound in cloth, pp. xv. and 512. 350 Woodcuts. £1 1*s.*

Wright.—ANGLO-SAXON AND OLD-ENGLISH VOCABULARIES, Illustrating the Condition and Manners of our Forefathers, as well as the History of the Forms of Elementary Education, and of the Languages spoken in this Island from the Tenth Century to the Fifteenth. Edited by THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A., F.S.A., etc. Second Edition, edited, collated, and corrected by RICHARD WULCKER. [*In the press.*

Wright.—THE CELT, THE ROMAN, AND THE SAXON; a History of the Early Inhabitants of Britain down to the Conversion of the Anglo-Saxons to Christianity. Illustrated by the Ancient Remains brought to Light by Recent Research. By THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A., F.S.A., etc., etc. Third Corrected and Enlarged Edition. Numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. cloth, pp. xiv. and 562. 14*s.*

Wylie.—NOTES ON CHINESE LITERATURE; with introductory Remarks on the Progressive Advancement of the Art; and a list of translations from the Chinese, into various European Languages. By A. WYLIE, Agent of the British and Foreign Bible Society in China. 4to. pp. 296, cloth. Price, 1*l.* 16*s.*

Yates.—A BENGÁLÍ GRAMMAR. By the late Rev. W. YATES, D.D. Reprinted, with improvements, from his Introduction to the Bengálí Language Edited by I. WENGER. Fcap. 8vo., pp. iv. and 150, bds. Calcutta, 1864. 3*s.* 6*d.*

STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.